Papers by Jeremy James / Robert Pye – 2009 (full year)

Eighteen New Age Lies: An Occult Attack on Christianity	**2 - 20**
Illuminati Countdown: Thirty Undeniable Signs that We are Now in the End Time	**21 - 65**
The Illuminati and 12 Smirnoff Ads	**66 - 73**
The King James Bible: By Far the Most Reliable Translation in English	**74 - 134**
The Role of *Orion* and *19 April* in the Coming Devastation	**135 - 140**
Why Christians should Never Pray to the Virgin Mary	**141 - 182**
Anomalies in History: World War II – How a Global Elite Controlled Both Sides	**183 - 194**

Eighteen New Age Lies –
An Occult Attack an Christianity

by Robert Pye

Followers of New Age movements do not regard themselves as practitioners of the occult, but they are. In this paper I will set out what I see as the worst lies told by these movements and the threat they pose to Christians.

After 33 years as a member of a New Age movement, I have learned from hard experience that none of these movements are what they seem. Let me explain how they work.

The Great Work

Witches, Masons, Rosicrucians, Cabalists and other leading practitioners of the occult decided in the late 18th century that, if they were to increase their influence in society, they would have to present their beliefs in a disguised form. So they formulated a plan known as the Great Work. By implementing the Great Work they hoped to lure Christians into accepting beliefs which, had they been presented in their true form, would have been rejected out of hand as the work of Satan.

The Great Work led to many innovative ways of spreading occult ideas. These included hypnotism (or Mesmerism), spiritualism (séances), the Theosophy of Helena Blavatsky, the Anthroposophy of Rudolph Steiner, Wicca, Darwinian Evolution, Freudian psychology, the Society of Psychical Research, and the endowment of academic chairs to investigate the paranormal. Stronger links were forged between the main branches of Freemasonry (which purports to accept Christianity but is actually based on Egyptian magic and the worship of Lucifer, the Light-bearer). Many influential works were 'channeled' from demonic sources by willing human puppets. These included Helena Blavatsky, Alice Bailey, Rudolph Steiner, Aleister Crowley, Joan Grant, Edgar Cayce, G I Gurdjieff, Ron Hubbard and Paul Twitchell. Especially influential were the works of Madame Blavatsky, on which most of the ideas of the New Age movement are based.

The plan behind the Great Work also included the creation of pseudo Christian churches to lure true Christians away from the unadulterated teachings of the Bible. These included the Mormons (founded by a practising Mason, Joseph Smith) and the Jehovah's Witnesses (founded by Charles Taze Russell, a high level Mason). The work of Edgar Cayce also falls into this bracket since he purported to be a follower of Christ, when in fact he was channeling demonic ideas which were completely at variance with the teachings of the Bible. The 'sleeping prophet' was a mouthpiece for heresy and deception, though he did not recognise this himself. To that extent, he differed from Blavatsky and Crowley, who were fully conscious of their connection with Lucifer.

The plan also included a broad attack on mainstream Christianity. Protestant men were lured into joining the local Masonic lodge, generally on the pretext that it would improve their social standing and business connections. This got spectacular results. For example, virtually the entire leadership of the Southern Baptist Convention is now controlled by the Masons.

A different approach was taken with the Catholics. They were presented with a new deity, the Queen of Heaven. The elevation of the earthly mother of Jesus to the status of a Goddess was achieved in 1854 when the Pope officially declared that she was born completely without sin and lived in a totally sinless state throughout her life – which virtually put her on a par with Jesus. This was reinforced by another formal Papal declaration in 1950 that she ascended bodily into heaven. Since goddess worship is central to paganism and witchcraft, this was a major coup.

The Occult disguised as New Age

The founder of Scientology, Ron Hubbard, was a practising Satanist and tried to raise powerful demons through a series of ceremonial magical rites that he conducted with the famous Satanist, Jack Parsons. Parsons himself studied magic under the most notorious black magician of the 20th century, Aleister Crowley. During a magical rite, Crowley became possessed by the demon of Horus while on a trip to Egypt in 1904. This demon called itself Aiwaz. Over a period of several years the demon strengthened its grip until it had Crowley under his complete control. Working through Crowley via the occult technique known as channeling, the demon produced a number of major works on black magic, including *The Book of the Law* and *The Book of Lies*. These Satanic books have been consulted avidly ever since by students of the occult, most of whom try to raise demons through the rites of ceremonial magic.

The founder of Eckankar, Paul Twitchell, was a close associate of Hubbard and long-time student of the occult. Twitchell plagiarised all of his teachings from a variety of sources, mainly the Radhasoami and Sant Mat paths of Northern India, while repeatedly asserting that they were completely original and that he had been 'chosen' to reveal them. One longstanding critic of Eckankar, Professor David Lane, has described Twitchell as a "pathological liar."

The path of Wicca is nothing more than traditional demonic witchcraft presented in a sugar-coated form, while the various Angel cults, which are so popular among New Age followers, are all designed to bring their practitioners under the influence of demonic entities in the guise of angelic beings. Reiki is presented as an Oriental healing modality, when in fact it is an initiatory path whose practitioners channel an occult force that is potentially harmful.

Both 'A Course in Miracles' and 'The Power of Now' – both of which are strongly promoted by celebrities such as Oprah Winfrey – are profoundly occult. However, their occult content is very cleverly disguised. Many Christians mistakenly believe they can 'study' these works and not be adversely affected. What is more, they are being told that such works are compatible with Christianity. The truth is that they are not. The 'god' of both 'A Course in Miracles' and 'The Power of Now' is Lucifer.

The Great Work has been very successful. It has got millions of decent people to accept a range of beliefs and practices which draw them away from the all-powerful protection of Christ. The most zealous followers, who practice meditation, contemplation, creative visualization or 'spiritual' healing, are going even further and exposing themselves to supernatural influences which are demonic in origin and potentially very dangerous.

The Force

It might be helpful at this stage to make some additional points of a general nature regarding the occult. By various arcane means, all of its practitioners are trying to manipulate The Force. Those who work at 'white' magic, as they call it, are focusing on the Luciferian or light side of the Force, while those who practice black magic are working with the darker, Satanic element. However, spiritually it is *all* magic and *all* harmful. There is no such thing as 'white' magic, just magic. The Force is a single entity, thus *everything* to do with the Force is completely within Satan's domain.

Some Wiccans claim that they never cast evil spells or work with Satan. However, any practising Wiccan who sincerely believes this is a fool. They forget that every spell is a product of darkness or the dark light of Lucifer. All claims upon The Force must be paid for and Satan will exact his toll in full measure at his leisure. Remember, his ultimate objective is to enslave *all* who practice magic, in any form, white or black.

Members of certain cults were thrilled when the movie series, *Star Wars*, first appeared (in 1977), since it depicted The Force as the key spiritual reality of the universe. They were taught to believe by the so-called 'masters' that The Force and the Holy Spirit were one and the same! (A former, high level member of the Illuminati, John Todd, stated that all of the actors on *Star Wars* had to prove they were members of a witch coven. When witches leave after a coven meeting, they bid farewell to one another with the words, "The Force be with you!")

We will shortly discuss how the New Age movement tries to disguise and present The Force as equivalent to, or identical with, the Holy Spirit – a truly demonic deception that has done immense harm to Christianity.

The Dark Light of Lucifer

The so-called light of Lucifer, the Light-bearer, is the false light that Jesus warned about when he said: "But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!" (Matthew 6:23)

The Bible is perfectly clear about the dangers of magic in any form and warns against it in the strongest possible terms:

> There shall not be found among you...that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee. Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God. (Deuteronomy 18:10-13)

Note that an 'observer of times' is an astrologer, an 'enchanter' is a hypnotist and caster of spells, and a 'necromancer' is a medium. Anyone who follows an 'ascended master' is consulting with a familiar spirit and engaging in necromancy, communication with the dead. Anyone who follows a so-called 'living master' is associating with a wizard and an enchanter.

Christians forget that (a) Satan is real, (b) he is more active today than ever before and (c) he can present himself as an angel of light:

> For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works. (2 Corinthians 11:13-15)

Meditation, Contemplation and Self-hypnosis

Before looking at the principal lies of the New Age movement, we should pause for a moment to examine the way demonic entities operate. They are not a uniform breed but comprise many varieties, based on power and hierarchical position. Some seem to specialise, but all act as psychic parasites, drawing energy from their victims or controlling them in some manner or other. One of the easiest ways to open oneself to a demon is through the use of a Ouija board, but few people realise that every time they frequent a psychic or a medium they are exposing themselves to a dark influence.

Equally, by inviting The Force to work through him, a person who meditates or contemplates regularly is allowing a subtle malignancy to enter his life. This is often sold to the unwary as a 'spirit guide' – which it is! Unfortunately, most people assume it is a higher being working for their benefit, instead of a cunning entity commencing a slow process of infiltration which can span several decades.

Regular meditation or contemplation also weaken one's spiritual defences in the dream state, where one is more vulnerable to suggestion and indoctrination, as well as psychic attack.

Please understand that meditation is not prayer. Neither are contemplation or yoga. In reality, they are all designed to open psychic centres or chakras in the body. Remember, The Force is NOT the Holy Spirit. There is no 'technique' for 'attracting' the Holy Spirit. Christian prayer is not a technique but something entirely different. Christians who are being told otherwise are being sold a lie by the New Age movement.

Fallen Angels try to work through New Age 'Masters'

If you are familiar with the New Testament you will know that Jesus spent a large part of his ministry casting out demons. He even cast out seven devils from one of his disciples, Mary Magdalene (Mark 16:9). He also gave his disciples the power to do so in his name. No spiritual teacher who ever lived could cast out demons. Only Jesus has the power to do so, and by extension true Christians acting in his name. This alone should make all Christians think very carefully about the wonderful gift they have as members of the church of Christ. They are protected!

Practitioners of magic try to gain influence over powerful demons. They then direct these demons to serve them in a variety of ways. Masons in the higher degrees are keen to affix themselves to powerful 'angelic' spirits of this kind. In their ignorance, they are falling into a deadly trap. Angels of the Lord serve the Lord, they don't serve man. The so-called 'angelic' spirits contacted by the Masons are actually demons. These demons merely co-operate with their hosts in order to extend their influence in this world. If necessary, they grant 'experiences', 'bliss' or other worldly benefits to their hosts in order to maintain and deepen their hold over them.

Senior members of many New Age movements have undergone a series of 'initiations' to open themselves to the 'light.' Alas, this light is the dark light of Lucifer. The leaders who profess to be 'Spiritual Masters' are actually possessed by demons, dark spirits or psychic entities. The more 'powerful' or advanced masters are actually under the direct control of fallen angels. This is how these servants of Satan exercise control in this world.

The Way Contemplation, Meditation and Yoga take control of the individual

This is why the New Age movement as a whole is steeped in meditative and contemplative techniques, yogic exercises, and rhythmic chants – they all serve to bring the subject under the influence of a controlling supernatural force. Most readers will likely know someone who became schizophrenic after commencing a meditative regime, lapsed into depression or otherwise adopted an abnormal pattern of behaviour. These are among the more obvious victims of New Age practices. Less obvious are those who persist for years in a state of psychic dependency until, at some point, their aura opens and some form of controlling entity slips in.

Why don't you see books about this in the bookstores? Because the big publishing houses are controlled by the same people who are trying to bring about a New World Order. The last thing they want is a greater public awareness of the dangers of psychic invasion, channeling, mediumship and demonic possession. More recently, good books have begun to appear by Christian pastors engaged in the ministry of Deliverance. During deliverance these men of God recite passages from the Bible, the very word of God, and command all demons to leave the troubled person in the name of Our Lord Jesus Christ. Even hard core Satanists have been saved through their ministry. This is why practitioners of the occult, as well as most New Agers, hate and fear the Bible, often without knowing why. There is evidence that the version of the Bible that they hate the most because of its effectiveness in driving out demons, is the King James Bible of 1611.

It's ironic that demons recognize the word of God, while New Agers don't!

The cunning heresies of the New Age movement

The New Age movement is actually a cohesive network of groups and organisations working toward a common goal. It is a clever way of luring Christians away from Christ by slowly inducing them to believe a range of ideas which are essentially pagan. Much of it is dressed up in attractive attire and made to seem very cute and very logical. While the various groups and organisations may appear to have sprung up spontaneously in various countries and at different times, with no obvious connection, they are actually part of a single plan.

Most New Age groups are funded, at least initially, by Masonic financiers and other wealthy practitioners of the occult. Collectively they want to destroy Christianity and pave the way for the Maitreya, the New Age Messiah (known to Christians as the Antichrist).

In *Initiation: Human and Solar* (1922), the Theosophist Alice Bailey, one of most influential occult figures of the 20th century, stated the aim of the plan as follows:

> "Very definitely may the assurance be given here that, prior to the coming of the Christ [i.e. the Antichrist], adjustments will be made so that at the head of all great organizations will be found either a Master, or an initiate who has taken the third initiation. At the head of certain of the great occult groups, of the Freemasons of the world, and of the various great divisions of the church, and resident in many of the great nations will be found initiates or Masters." [p.61-62]

Eighteen New Age Lies

While they may differ among themselves in a number of superficial ways, every New Age movement subscribes to most, if not all, of the following beliefs:

Lie #1: Man can become a god.

This is one of the most prevalent New Age beliefs, a kind of rallying cry. Just as Lucifer is trying to dethrone God, he wants his followers to believe that they too can become gods. This conflicts violently with Christianity. Adam and Eve were expelled from the Garden of Eden because they wanted to become gods. The Bible gives this as the sole reason for the Fall of man:

> "And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil." (Genesis 3:4-5)

That's the New Age philosophy in a nutshell! The promise of immortality, illumination, and godhood! Jesus came to earth to save man from this ghastly delusion, the ultimate Satanic lie.

Note how the Devil says their 'eyes' will be opened. This is the old occult promise to open one's Third Eye, while "knowing good and evil" means to understand how the dualistic force operates. Magicians seek this knowledge in order to be able to manipulate The Force.

Lie #2: The Force is the Holy Spirit

This is one of the most subversive New Age beliefs, a truly appalling lie. Through it, Christians are lured into neglecting their relationship with God and trusting instead to a range of 'techniques' which connect them with The Force. They are told that this is the modern way to have the Holy Spirit in one's life and that the old ways are outmoded, suited more to the needs, they say, of a backward desert tribe. Gradually new adherents are induced to give up prayer, the very means the LORD has given us to open our hearts to the Holy Spirit and protect us from the power of darkness.

Lie #3: God is impersonal
This is a very cunning belief. By asserting that God is so vast and so incomprehensible that no puny human could possibly know Him, they make Him seem impossibly remote. Instead, they say, God has sent us angels, masters, god-men and spirit guides to show us the way and lead us from our puny human state into the high planes of God, where we too will become gods.

This pernicious teaching is totally at variance with what God has revealed to us through his word, the Holy Bible. The truth is that God is *personal*. As the prophet has written, "Am I a God at hand, saith the Lord, and not a God afar off?" (Jeremiah 23:23).

Lie #4: Everything evolves, including Soul
This is a highly seductive belief since, if presented in the right way, it can be made to seem supremely logical. It goes hand in hand with the principles of reincarnation and karma (which we will discuss below).

Charles Darwin developed this idea in his famous book, *The Origin of Species* (1859), but was supposedly reluctant to publish it, in part because he knew that the idea of evolution could have no validity without a mechanism to transmit beneficial mutations from one generation to the next. This was 'solved' in the 20th century through the science of genetics, which argues that species evolve through chance mutations which confer some environmental advantage and are thus retained and passed on to future generations. The huge hole in all of this is that deleterious, non-fatal mutations, being infinitely more plentiful, would find their way into the genetic pool as well, leading over time to the *deterioration* of a species!

It also ignores the truly staggering variety of forms that are possible from the very same set of genes – look at the morphological and behavioural variety among canines! Evolutionists also conveniently ignore the extremely important role played in the expression of phenotypes by the operation of environmental triggers. In short, the 'science' of evolution is really a religious belief, sponsored by groups who are intensely hostile to Christianity and determined to eliminate the need for a Creator.

Soul does not evolve. It was perfect just as God made it. However, the New Age gurus are keen to preach that Soul is evolving since it gives them ample scope to dupe the unwary and bring thousands under their control.

Some New Agers believe that animals are Soul too. This is just another trick to make men and women forget that they are made in the image and likeness of God. Some cults push this lie very strongly and even encourages telepathic communication with animals – a common practice in witchcraft.

Lie #5: Karma and Reincarnation are basic laws of life
These are really two lies, but we will take them together since they are normally sold as a package by the New Age movement. Karma is the belief that every human action generates a perfectly matching reaction that curves through the space-time continuum and comes back to us at some future date. They like to quote a Biblical dictum in support of this, namely, that "We reap what we sow."

However, the Bible was not speaking about karma but about the judgement of God! (The full Biblical verse is: "Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." – Galations 6:7.)

The concept of karma is nothing more than a cunning attempt to entangle Soul in the laws of physics and thus make followers believe they are dependent on the guru for their release.

New Agers like to cite karma as the law of personal responsibility, when in reality it is the opposite, a mechanism which allows someone to behave as he pleases, in the full knowledge that at some future date everything will balance out and no fundamental harm has been done.

Since New Agers believe the law of karma could not operate to full effect over the course of a single lifetime, they propose a long series of lives over which Soul 'matures' and works off its bad karma. The end result, supposedly, of this long evolutionary process is God-Realization, the great illumination in which Soul finally becomes a god. Reincarnation is therefore marketed as a flawless mechanism of self-perfection, whereby the immaturities and defects in an individual are gradually refined and eliminated. This beguiling philosophy is designed to ensure that no one makes a serious effort toward their personal salvation since, as New Agers argue, everyone is saved from the outset, so who needs a Saviour? Again, Lucifer is achieving a major objective when he gets someone to accept this sinister philosophy.

The New Age movement has tried various ways to market reincarnation among Christians. Chief among these is hypnotic regression, where the subject is placed in a trance-like state and induced to remember episodes from his 'past lives.' This is an extremely clever trick since hypnosis, by its nature, exposes the subject to demonic influences. The implantation of 'memories' is thus easy to achieve.

New Agers also like to cite cases of children who recall their past lives. This is highly disingenuous since children are very suggestible and liable to accept all kinds of myths and stories as part of their personal reality. If they are members of a family with a leaning toward the occult, the child may also be exposed to unclean spirits and implanted with 'memories' based on verifiable fact.

It is worth noting that the great architect behind most New Age philosophies, Madame Blavatsky, did not herself assert the principle of reincarnation in her first major work, *Isis Unveiled*. If the fact of reincarnation is such a central tenet of New Age thinking, then why was it not mentioned even once in that monumental tome (over 1470 pages)? The reason is simple – it had not yet been identified (in 1877) as an important ingredient in the toxic brew which Lucifer was preparing for the unwary.

If you have any doubt about Blavatsky's allegiance to the rule of Lucifer, you might like to note that the name she gave to her theosophical magazine was *Lucifer* and that the publishing house established by her disciples to propagate her works was initially called Lucifer Publishing Company (later changed to Lucis Trust). Her books, *Isis Unveiled* and *The Secret Doctrine* are riddled with Luciferian philosophy.

People foolishly think they can draw nourishment from certain New Age beliefs, in combination with their Christian faith, but this is not possible. As the Bible says, "Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?" (James 3:11). If a movement is Luciferian in any particular, it is Luciferian all the way through.

Lie #6: Everything is connected
All of these New Age lies are artfully contrived, but perhaps none are quite as cunning as this one. While it may appear innocent enough, it is steeped in venom.

On the surface it means that everything in the universe is connected in a tangible, albeit subtle way to everything else. This is sometimes described as a great sea of consciousness. However, when carried to its logical conclusion, it means also that heaven and hell are bound together, and that good and evil are somehow wrought from the same fabric.

This is exactly what Lucifer wants Christians to think. Not only will this sow confusion, but it will cause the unwary to wander into dark realms in the mistaken belief that the so-called connectedness of everything will allow them to wander back out again. It is designed to deceive people into believing that separation from God is impossible. And if it is impossible, then why do you need a Saviour? See how cleverly it works!

Lie #7: Jesus had the Christ Consciousness
Jesus did not have the Christ consciousness – he was (and is) the Christ. He was (and is) fully God and fully man. By trying to separate Jesus from his divinity, the New Agers are being extremely devious. On the one hand they appear to acknowledge Jesus as a special messenger from God (a major demotion, of course, but a gracious concession nonetheless), placing him on a par with other prominent figures in religious history. In this way, the Christ 'consciousness' becomes a state accessible by anyone with the right degree of spiritual attainment.

This is such an obvious piece of chicanery that every Christian should see through it immediately. But, alas, many do not.

You will notice how the Redeemer is being continually undermined by the New Age movement. Firstly, with reincarnation, no one needs to be saved since everyone, they allege, is in the process of saving themselves. Then, if that is not enough, the 'connectedness' of everything ensures that no one is permanently separated from God, again making the Saviour unnecessary. Next, to top it all, any number of super-evolved Souls can enter the Christ 'consciousness' and thereby render Jesus redundant.

Do you not smell the stink of Lucifer in all of this?!

Lie #8: Ascended Masters will lead us to God
This trick is related to Lie #7. According to New Age philosophy, an Ascended Master is a personage on the inner planes who has reached the highest stage of spiritual unfoldment and is authorised by God to guide Souls on the 'physical plane.' These Souls are generally told that they are the chosen ones.

These Ascended Masters sometimes 'channel' their teachings through their leading disciples here on earth, who commit them to writing for use by the movement as a whole. Some of these discarnate imposters even claim to be more spiritually elevated than Jesus and, in some cases, to have helped Jesus with his 'training.' When it comes to Ascended Masters, it seems no falsehood is too outrageous.

Many New Age gurus claim to have already reached the lofty state of 'God-Consciousness.' The living 'godman' will often claim to have an assortment of ascended masters who work with him and communicate with his disciples during meditation/contemplation or in their dreams.

What can one say about all of this? It seems people leave their common sense at home when they go looking for truth. Once you fall under the 'spell' of a guru, you are quite literally under a spell. This is a major reason why followers of New Age paths never seriously consider the possibility that the 'ascended masters' they revere could just as easily be demons in disguise.

New Agers may counter that exactly the same criticism may be made of Catholics who pray to the saints or to the Virgin Mary. Could these supernatural beings have a demonic origin as well? The answer is – of course! New Agers are violating the instruction we received from Jesus, namely, that when we pray we should pray only to Our Father who is in heaven. The Virgin Mary is often presented by the Catholic Church as a valid mediator between man and God the Father. This undermines the unique role of Jesus as our Redeemer and lures the faithful into worshipping the same goddess worshipped by pagans and witches (One former high-level witch has stated that Catholics switch so easily into witchcraft because they already worship the goddess). To that extent the Catholic Church, in its Marian form, is part of the New Age movement and will likely play a central role in the coming One World Religion.

Lie #9: All religions are valid

This is usually marketed as a principle of tolerance to which any true lover of God should subscribe. New Agers like to dismiss fundamentalist Christians as crackpots who live in the past and lack the spiritual vision needed to see that all religions are valid. They say God has sent many great teachers, across a wide spectrum of religious traditions, to lead Soul back to its true home. The variety of belief systems, they claim, is designed to cater to the needs of individuals and the many different 'states of consciousness' that exist among the people of all nations.

This is another clever stratagem. It tries to make you feel stupid for being orthodox, for sticking to your narrow, introverted, exclusive beliefs. How can you be so arrogant as to claim that Christianity is the only true path to God? This is exactly the kind of intolerance, they say, that leads to hostility and wars. No matter how the argument is put, the bottom line is always the same – if you are truly spiritual, you cannot be an orthodox, Bible-carrying Christian.

This is taken to an extreme degree by some champions of the New Age who contend that the world would be a better place if Christianity, or as they often call it, monotheistic religion, were removed from the face of the earth. One author, James Hillman, who has written over twenty books in support of the New Age movement, even went so far as to state the following at the conclusion of *A Terrible Love of War* (2004):

> "I have tried to expose the unacknowledged force of Ares/Mars within Christianity even since its origins. The historical and psychological truth must be acknowledged, else the hypocrisy in the depths of Christianity keep its believers ignorant of the wrath of the Lamb [*Jesus Christ*] in which they place their trust. Only a contrite awakening to Christianity's hypocrisy in regard to peace and war could release a new dispensation, a new reformation to rid monotheistic religion of its roots in war and the roots of war in monotheistic religion."

The message is very clear, that Christianity is basically a violent religion and that the world cannot advance to a new dispensation (i.e. the New Age) until this violent religion is put in its place. Hillman is not alone in this belief. It is held by all who lead and co-ordinate the worldwide New Age movement.

Lie #10: Initiations are needed to advance spiritually

The New Age movement places great importance on initiations. The use of initiations has always been central to magic, Gnosticism, the Cabala and Masonry. For example, the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry has 33 'degrees' or initiations (plus more beyond that for the super-elite), Reiki normally has three and Wicca has three, while Eckankar has fourteen. Scientology does not appear to use the word 'initiation' but nevertheless has several levels of progression which correspond with levels of initiation. Virtually every New Age path has at least one initiation and most have multiple levels depending on one's progress and commitment. Often the promise of another, higher initiation is used as a carrot to hold followers and draw them further under the psychic control of the guru.

The moment a Christian takes an initiation into one of these paths, he weakens himself spiritually. Even TM is initiatory, involving a religious rite in which the applicant becomes a devotee, however obliquely, of a minor Hindu deity. Many groups try to present these rites as purely token or ceremonial in nature, with no real spiritual dimension. But they have! <u>All initiations are a contract with The Force</u>.

Christian Baptism is not an initiation but an immersion in the Holy Spirit. It has nothing whatever to do with The Force.

Any Christian who takes an initiation destroys his ability to offer effectual prayer. Even if he never engages in any occult activity ever again, he has almost certainly been neutralised as a servant of the LORD. The best way to deal with this is to renounce the initiation, preferably in writing, and participate in a Renewal of Baptism ceremony.

If you still have doubts about the Luciferian thrust of the New Age movement, consider the following quotation by David Spangler, one of its leading spokesmen:

> "No one will be allowed to enter the New Age unless he or she takes a Luciferic initiation...When man entered the pathway of self, he entered into a great creative adventure, of learning the meaning of divinity by accepting himself. The being that helps him reach that point is Lucifer, the angel of man's evolution...Lucifer is an agent of God's love...Christ is the same force as Lucifer...Lucifer prepares man for the experience of Christhood. Lucifer works within each of us to bring us to wholeness as we move into the New Age." – *Reflections on the Christ*

That was written in 1977, when the New Age movement was less careful to disguise its sinister Luciferian agenda. The architects of most New Age cults take care to hide this and probably regret that Spangler, Bailey, Blavatsky and others were so outspoken about the central role that Lucifer plays in their whole philosophy.

If there are three words that summarise the New Age Movement, they are *Deception! Deception! Deception!*

Lie #11: The Aquarian Age marks the dawn of a higher consciousness on earth
This is another attractive fallacy. It offers hope to anyone enslaved by materialism. However the proposed golden age, which is meant to appear with a major shift in the astrological clock, is just a trick. The many books promoting the so-called Harmonic Convergence of 2012 are weaving a web of illusion. The grand architects of the New Age deception know that, if they flood the market with enough books purporting to prove that a new golden age is about to begin, it will gradually gain acceptance. And it has.

There is a further reason why this idea is being pushed so hard. The Illuminati are preparing the way for their New Age Messiah, whom they sometimes call the Maitreya. They want to portray this as the Second Coming of Christ and induce Christians everywhere to accept initiation into their one-world religion. This initiation will be poison for all followers of Christ who submit to it.

If you are familiar with the Bible and the prophecies in the Book of Revelation, you will recognise this figure, the 'New Age Messiah,' as the Antichrist. All the indications are that this End Time scenario is unfolding before us and that a dreadful series of events is set to begin sometime soon (Stage One, the deliberate destruction of the world financial system, is already under way, while Stage Two, the introduction of Martial Law in the US and the phased abolition of its sovereignty, is very likely to commence in 2009).

The Bible makes it very clear that these events will come to pass. Jesus himself did not know when they would commence, so he asked that all who follow him be ever vigilant: "But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels that are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father...And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch." (Mark 13:32-37). Alas, very few Christians today are actually doing as Jesus instructed.

Lie #12: The concept of evil is out of date
Most members of New Age groups are taught to believe that the Biblical concept of evil is old-fashioned, and possibly even harmful. Instead, they claim that everything must balance, that order must always flow from disorder, and that every evil act is ultimately transmuted into an outcome that reflects the beneficent will of God. The idea of absolute evil, they say, is concocted by the monotheistic religions to reinforce the fearful grip that they exercise over their members. In their philosophy, a truly benign God would never allow evil of this kind to exist.

But it does! Lucifer is not just a fallen angel, but a fallen member of the cherubim. He possessed colossal power in the realms of heaven and chose to rebel. His will is opposed to that of God in every respect and is therefore evil in the darkest possible sense.

Some New Age groups even try to present Satan as an agent appointed by God to test Soul and put it through the rigors of purification needed to enter the high worlds of God. This is a very clever swindle indeed since it completely blinds the seeker to the depth and wickedness of Satan's plan.

Despite the grisly evidence of evil throughout the world, New Agers still persist in their naive belief that evil is purely relative. This, without doubt, is a triumph for Satan. What better disguise could he ask for!

Lie #13: Personal experience is superior to faith
On the surface this proposition may seem very logical. After all, how much better it is to witness an event for oneself than to accept someone else's testimony. This is all very fine in the mundane world, but in the realm of spirituality it can be devastating. It is effectively an invitation to the seeker to interpret truth for himself and to measure it in accordance with his own standards. The student is being asked to serve as his own teacher, to pick and accept the elements of truth that appeal to him and to discard the rest. He is also encouraged to listen to the 'inner master,' his 'inner voice' or his 'higher self' and to interpret truth on the basis of dreams or images revealed to him in meditation or contemplation. Can you see where this is leading?

Most of what we generate from within ourselves, without the grace of God to direct us, is self-indulgent nonsense – at best. As the prophet said, "The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked. Who can know it?" (Jeremiah 17:9)

Frankly, Satan doesn't care what you believe, as long as it is not in the Holy Bible.

The purpose of revelation, as set out in the Bible, is to provide a firm spiritual foundation for the individual. The LORD has provided this for our well-being and protection. If one has an 'experience' which is at variance with the revealed word of God, then it is dangerous and should be ignored. There is no truth in it. The New Age movement, on the other hand, would argue that such experiences are vital for our 'spiritual unfoldment' and should be pursued since they lead to self-mastery (another popular New Age term).

This deceitful proposition is the basis for the claim by nearly every New Age movement that it has 'something for everyone.' In reality, it is all part of the marketing exercise, the promotion of a supernatural supermarket where those who are hungry for truth are bound to find something to please them. And it works.

The great proliferation of groups, each with its own particular blend of New Age ideas, will ensure that the seeker is convinced he is making a mature and informed decision when he chooses from among the many enticing New Age goodies on offer.

Lie #14: The Bible was just the holy book of some desert tribes

This lie is closely related to lie #13. It tries to present truth, or the *expression* of truth, as an evolving reality. This means it must be renewed and updated every few hundred years to meet the changing consciousness of society. The New Age movement depicts the Biblical prophets as men of limited vision who focused mainly on a few ideas and ignored or overlooked the full breadth of spirituality that the New Age mystics and masters are now bringing to the world. In other words, just as Israel had its prophets, so too has the modern world.

Yet another seemingly logical proposition. It plays on the endless human appetite for novelty and innovation, not to mention our vanity. After all, given the higher consciousness in which we are now meant to dwell relative to the primitive tribesmen of old Judea, why shouldn't God send even more prophets and 'masters' to present truth to us in a more expanded form?

This trick has been considerably reinforced by modern Biblical scholarship and 'higher criticism' which have produced a vast quantity of literature designed to show that the books of the Bible were written by fallible men, a product of their times, riddled with inconsistencies and shaped by many factors other than divine inspiration. This has led in turn to the production of umpteen versions of the Bible and countless authoritative interpretations of key passages.

This confusion has been further compounded by the importation of material from so-called 'Christian' Gnosticism, such as the Nag Hammadi and Dead Sea Scrolls.

Again the stink of Lucifer should be evident in all of this. He cannot destroy the word of God but he can sow confusion. So his acolytes, many with links to Masonry and the German Enlightenment of the 19th century, embarked on a clever campaign of disinformation. The New Age movement has successfully spread this confusion among a wider audience and used it to undermine the Christian community.

John Todd, a leading member of the Illuminati who defected in the early 1970s, passed on considerable information about their internal operations, their ruthless methods and their vicious agenda – which includes the destruction of Christianity. He reported that the one thing these people really fear is a Baptist preacher! Armed with the most potent weapon imaginable, the King James Bible, he fearlessly proclaims the word of God. As a devoted disciple of Jesus, he causes those who are demon-possessed or demon-controlled to tremble.

This is why the New Age movement was created and funded by the Illuminati, to draw as many Christians away from their faith as they possibly can. Their ultimate goal is to induce true Christians to take the New Age initiation en masse from the Antichrist and thus nullify their ability to offer effectual prayer. At that point the demons will start to reveal themselves in their true colours, to terrorise nations and wreak havoc across the world. They will revel in the carnage and destruction they have unleashed, believing – wrongly! – that they have won.

Lie #15: The God of the Old Testament is a negative, authoritarian figure
This lie works on the principle that, if you accept it, then by definition you are accepting that the God of the New Testament is also a negative figure, since they are the *same* God. On the other hand, if you try to sidestep this by stating that they are really two separate Gods, then you have invalidated the whole of the Old Testament and rejected the Bible as the revealed word of God.

This trick is especially effective with Christians who seldom if ever read their Bible – if they even have one. Anyone who bothers to study the Old Testament will know how patient, forgiving and kind the LORD, our Creator, truly is. As the prophet said, "The Lord hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee." (Jeremiah 31:3)

The LORD of the Old Testament is not a cold, authoritarian figure, but Theosophy, Eckankar and various other cults try to teach otherwise. Christians who are attracted by New Age beliefs are being slowly tricked into accepting lies of this kind. They are interwoven so subtly through their various teachings that unsuspecting enquirers swallow one after another without ever detecting that something truly sinister is afoot. Before long, more insidious lies become strangely self-evident and they swallow them as well.

The whole programme of New Age deception has been designed to work in this way.

Lie #16: It is wrong to pray for another person without their permission
This trick is intended to disarm Christians and prevent them from using effectual prayer. According to the New Age movement, you are interfering with another person's state of consciousness when you pray for them without their permission! This treats prayer as something akin to a magic spell or a mental affirmation, instead of a request to the LORD to bestow His grace on part of His creation. Prayer is fundamental to Christianity, so an attack on prayer is basically an attempt to prevent Christians from serving Christ.

Lie #17: Creative visualisation is the key to spiritual freedom
No, it isn't. Creative visualisation, which is taught by most New Age paths, is the opposite of prayer. This false principle, which is tied to Lie #1 (man can become a god), enslaves all who use it. Creative visualisation is really an attempt to manipulate The Force, a type of white magic. To make it more effective, the subject is also taught to 'empty his mind.' An empty mind is exactly what Lucifer wants – it gives him more room to work. This is why people who meditate or contemplate regularly are unwittingly leaving themselves open to occult influences and psychic attack.

Many cults tell their followers to go beyond the mind, surrender their will, and be truly creative. This cynical indoctrination really means: Stop using your common sense and accept as real any images or thoughts that the guru or 'master' impresses on your mind. This is an ancient method of mind control, as effective today as it was in the occult world of Babylon and Egypt.

Lie #18: Opening one's chakras enables Spirit to enter
No, no, no. This is an dreadful lie. No one should open any of his or her chakras for any reason. All such openings allow psychic entities to enter. This is why the puppet-masters behind the New Age movement are so keen to get people to open one of their chakras. This danger applies as much to the Third Eye and Crown chakras as it does to any of the lower chakras. The Holy Spirit does not need a chakra to enter the body! The grace of Our Lord Jesus Christ does not need a chakra to sanctify and protect us.

So who does need an open chakra? The answer should be obvious – Lucifer.

The same cunning trick is also used by the New Age movement to damage one's aura, to create a tear or a fault line that the dark force can use to gain access. This is often done under the guise of so-called spiritual healing such as that practised by Reiki.

Closing Comments
If you are a member of a New Age group, please reflect carefully on the material in this paper. If you want to worship Lucifer, that's your business. But if you have been lured into worshipping him in disguise, without your knowledge or consent, then you owe it to yourself to establish the facts!

We are living in an age where false prophets abound. Jesus warned us many times of the dangers, of the wolves disguised as sheep to deceive and devour us. The greatest mistake we could ever make is to imagine that Satan has given up his plan to destroy Christianity. There is no lie he will not tell to achieve this goal. He knows that the more lies he tells, the more likely you are to find a few that will appeal to you – that's his philosophy, and it has been incredibly successful. The New Age deception is among his finest achievements.

Remember, this is not a game. Your spiritual well-being is at stake.

Robert Pye
February 2009

Appendix A: Some dangerous and potentially harmful New Age books

For more information, visit

www.zephaniah.eu

APPENDIX A

Some dangerous and potentially harmful New Age books

Please note that this Appendix is designed only to give a flavour of the range of New Age books available and the variety of ways in which New Age ideas are being packaged to trap the unwary. Remember, all New Age authors are following Lucifer in one form or another.

Deception is the name of the game!

This list is far from complete. The number of New Age gurus, masters, sages, savants, initiates and so forth has been growing at a great rate over the past twenty years or so. The ones who are most dangerous, however, are not the most unconventional or bizarre but, oddly, the ones who approximate most closely to Christianity. By seeming to be innocuous, with a kindly aura of sweetness and light, they deceive the greatest number of people.

Remember, Satan can appear as an angel of Light! This is why his followers often refer to him as Lucifer, the Light Bearer.

So be very, very discerning. The New Age movement is adding to its tricks all the time. Before long we will likely see laser displays in the sky, a spate of celestial apparitions, and startling UFO-type phenomena as the Illuminati – the puppet-masters behind the New Age movement – prepare the way for the Antichrist.

No true Christian should have anything to do with any of the following authors or paths:

The Power of Now by Eckhart Tolle
A Course in Miracles by Helen Schucman and William Thetford
The Age of Miracles by Marianne Williamson

All books by, or which teach or espouse, the following:

Psychic communication with animals
Mediumship and communication with the dead
The **Enneagram**
The **Cabala**
Freemasonry
Theosophy
Rudolph Steiner
Alistair Crowley
Helena Blavatsky / Annie Besant / Alice Bailey
Benjamin Creme / David Spangler / James Hillman
G I Gurdjieff / P D Ouspensky / J G Bennett
Edgar Cayce
Marianne Williamson
Eckhart Tolle
Ken Wilber

Eckankar / Radhasoami / Sant Mat
Scientology
Angels [non-Biblical]
Findhorn
Reiki
Telepathy
I Ching
Mantra chanting
Meditation, Yoga and **Contemplative Prayer**
Hypnotism and **NLP** (Neuro-linguistic programming)
Out-of-Body Travel (in any form)
Dream interpretation [some are cleverly disguised New Age manuals]
Astrology (Babylonian, Chinese etc)
Shamanism
Reincarnation, past life recall and **'life between lives'**
Wicca
Tarot
The **Goddess** (including the **Catholic Marian Cult)**
Karma
The poetry of **Rumi** and **Hafiz.**

New Age or neo-Christian books promoted by **Oprah Winfrey.**

Also, many supposedly Christian authors are heavily promoting New Age ideas, in particular the idea that all is one, that ecumenism is the way forward, that evil is relative, and that God is a God of love only and not a God of judgement.

Many books on psychology and psychoanalysis are also disguised vehicles for New Age ideas. Chief among these are those written by **Carl Jung** and his followers.

If I paint a harsh picture, it is because the reality *is* harsh. Anyone who gets wrapped up in these movements, or even flits around the edges, is taking a real risk with his or her spiritual welfare. The one thing Satan wants is for all of his potential victims to depart so far from the protection of Christ that, when his demons strike, they have no defence.

Would you play with a Ouija board? Of course not. So why play with one of the many New Age paths, each of which is nothing more than a Ouija board, a demon gate, in disguise? What a Ouija board does quickly for low order demons, a New Age path does slowly for higher order demons.

Satan is no fool. He expects to get a return on every dollar he spends. And he is investing heavily in the New Age movement. Why? Because it is yielding spectacular returns.

About the author

I was raised a Catholic to age 19, and then joined Eckankar, a New Age religion which I followed for the next 33 years. The LORD saved me on 1 August 2008 when, during a trip to Africa, I was subjected to a dark Satanic attack by a coven of witches. (This attack, along with certain related matters, is described in a letter reproduced by Ruth and Noah Samuelson in their paper, *The Dark Side of Eckankar*). Some of the witches, if not all, were members of Eckankar.

Having studied and taught Eckankar for 33 years, I am very familiar with the philosophy and aims of the New Age movement. Two of my books were published by Eckankar, and two others were accepted for publication before I withdrew them. I served as the official leader of Eckankar in Ireland, a 'RESA,' for 22 years and was the invited guest speaker at 14 international Eckankar seminars. At the time I resigned from Eckankar I had the 'rank' of 7th initiate.

The books published by Eckankar, under the pen name 'Robert Marsh,' were *We Are Not Alone* (1994) and *Unfold Your Golden Wings* (2003). If you possess either of these, I strongly suggest you throw them in the trash can – where they belong. I also compiled a book published by Harold Klemp, the leader of Eckankar, called, *Animals Are Soul Too*. This too is riddled with falsehood. Animals are not Soul as we are. Only man is made in the image of God.

After I survived the Satanic attack, through the grace and protection of Our Lord Jesus Christ, I woke up to the massive deception that I was involved in. The LORD then showed me, step by step, the countless errors I had made and the astonishing purity and perfection of his holy word, as recorded in the Authorised (or King James) Bible.

I saw that Eckankar was a complete spiritual fraud, a cult concocted in its totality by the plagiarist and social misfit, Paul Twitchell, and carried on in a cleverly modified form by his successor, the current 'master' and false prophet, Harold Klemp.

The people who follow Eckankar are, for the most part, well-meaning and upright individuals – exactly the kind Satan wants to keep from Christianity.

The New Age movement as a whole is a great deception, with potentially catastrophic consequences for all who participate in it.

Links to the 2 articles on Eckankar by Ruth and Noah Samuelson

[Both may be found on the SCRIBD document sharing website]

Evidence that Eckankar is a covert Occult Organization and a Front for the Illuminati

The Dark Side of Eckankar

Copyright 2009.

Illuminati Countdown:



Thirty Undeniable Signs that we are now in the End Time

by Jeremy James

"The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly" - Zephaniah 1:14

It is difficult for the average person to digest the vast amount of material on the Internet about the coming New World Order (NWO). There are so many aspects to consider – political, military, economic, sociological, medical, environmental – all of which are inter-related. Even those who have studied it for some time have difficulty pulling all the strands together and presenting a clear overall picture of what is happening.

In my experience, it is best to focus on the final outcome and work back. The LORD has already done this for us in the Book of Revelation. A proper understanding of Biblical prophecy will show us where we are today, as well as the forces that are directing world affairs and drawing us ever closer to the scenario depicted in Revelation.

To fully grasp the dark agenda behind the New World Order, it is essential to recognise that it relates to the End Time. This is sometimes referred to in the Bible as "the day of the LORD." Isaiah and the prophets frequently refer to these coming events with the words "in that day" –

> The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. (Isaiah 2:11)

The NWO is not just a milestone in human history. It is also the culmination of everything that has been happening on this planet for the past six thousand years. Unless we see this we will miss the magnitude of what is happening day by day and the inexorable build-up of forces which will shortly be unleashed upon the world.

In Chapter 24 of Matthew, the Lord asks us to watch for the signs. By saying this he is confirming for us that the signs will be evident, if only we would look for them. In his mercy, he has given us watchmen who, through the Internet and in other ways, are trying to alert us to the signs and get us to make the necessary spiritual preparations.

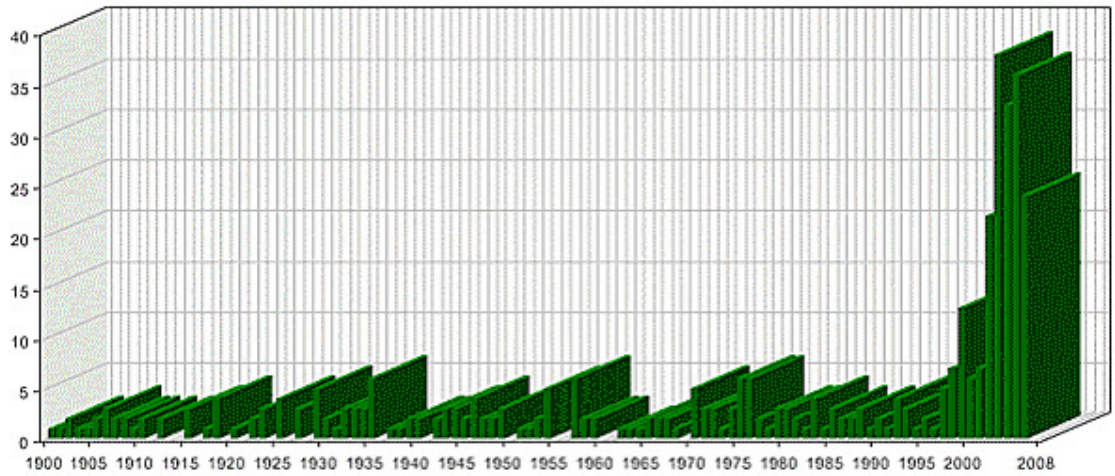
In this paper, we will try to summarise some of the key signs which show we are now on the threshold of the End Time, the great day of the LORD. We do not pretend for a moment that it is flawless or that it gives a complete picture of any of the signs. But it does represent an attempt to pull together the most obvious, verifiable facts about the End Time and the way they relate to the Book of Revelation and Biblical prophecy in general.

The paper is designed principally as a tool for born-again Christians to use when witnessing to non-believers and for raising awareness generally of the dreadful dangers posed by the coming New World Order.

1. Earthquakes

The graph below speaks volumes. The number of deadly and destructive earthquakes around the world has risen alarmingly in the past 4-5 years. Instead of being treated as a major news item, this startling fact has been largely ignored by the media.

Jesus gave a stark account of the End Time in Chapter 24 of Matthew. In it he set out some of the signs that we should watch for. Among these was a marked increase in the number of earthquakes:



USGS Worldwide Deadly & Destructive Earthquakes
of magnitude 6 or higher (1900-2008)

> For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. (Matthew 24:7)

We should probably take this warning to refer both to the frequency and to intensity of earthquakes around the world, particularly where they pose a major threat to human life. If so, then the pattern of earthquakes over the past few years would definitely qualify as a conspicuous sign of the End Time.

2. Epidemics

The warning in Matthew 24 also implies a significant increase in pestilence on a global scale. The Book of Revelation, which goes into greater detail about the End Time, describes a very unsettling scenario in which countless millions will die. How will this come about?

In recent years we have had one major global epidemic – HIV/AIDS – and another – Swine Flu – is currently under way. Both are believed to have been deliberately engineered in a laboratory. For two thousand years we have been subject to naturally occurring diseases, such as malaria, smallpox, typhus, cholera and bubonic plague, but modern medicine has greatly reduced their effect. Therefore, if pestilence on an End Time scale is to develop, it will almost certainly have to be manmade. Only in the last 30 years or so has it been possible to develop lethal viruses capable of causing death on this scale.

3. Famine

The warning in Matthew 24 also refers to famine. Again, the scale implied by the warning must be global, with a high death toll. Advances in agriculture and crop technology have enabled the world to meet its growing food requirements. Thus, if the widespread famine foretold by Jesus is to develop, then multi-regional crop diseases of some kind can be expected.



There is clearly a strong link between famine and pestilence. The types of pestilence envisaged by Jesus may affect not just humans, but crops and livestock as well. If that is the case, then manmade diseases will be the most likely cause. Since the genetic technology needed to engineer diseases of this kind has only become available in the last 30 years or so, the End Time scenario envisaged by Jesus could not have arisen before the late 20th century.

4. Economic Crisis

While the Bible does not contain an explicit prophecy about economic conditions immediately prior to the End Time, such an eventuality can reasonably be inferred from related prophecies. Furthermore, it states that during the Tribulation itself, anyone without the necessary state-approved identification – "the mark of the beast" – will be unable to buy or sell. Furthermore, it notes that the fall of Babylon (very possibly the US*) will have a devastating impact on trade and commerce:

> "And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the **mark**, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name." (Revelation 13:17)
>
> "And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his **mark** in his **forehead**, or in his **hand**" (Revelation 14:9)
>
> "And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the **merchants of the earth** are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies." (Revelation 18:2-3)

*Since the US conquered Iraq, the modern name for Babylon, it is technically correct to describe Babylon as American territory.



One World Currency – test coin 2009

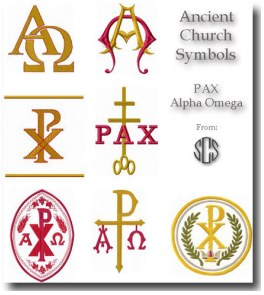
In the absence of other signs proclaiming the End Time, a crisis in the world economy would not necessarily qualify as such a sign. However, when seen as part of a wider pattern, it's impossible to ignore. The Illuminati have long indicated that they intend to impose a global currency, preferably in an electronic form using microchip technology. China, Russia and the UN have independently called for a global alternative to the dollar as a reserve currency. This would strongly suggest that a world currency is imminent. In order for this to win widespread acceptance, the existing system of currencies will have to be discredited. This is being achieved already through the ongoing destruction of both the dollar and the US economy which, when they finally slide into oblivion, will drag the world economy down with it. This strategy is central to the Illuminati plan to undermine the sovereignty of the United States and impose a One World Government.

The Illuminati have total control of the world gold supply. By orchestrating a switch to fiat currency (printed money) in the 1970s, they set in train the destruction of the dollar through inflation. Without a link to gold or silver, a fiat currency is nothing more than an instrument of exchange. As a store of value it is virtually useless and cannot be trusted. Thus, the aggregate pool of world savings would contract sharply overnight if the principal fiat currency, the US dollar, were to collapse. Since the Illuminati also control the world banking system, they can be expected to maximise their holdings of physical gold and silver before the dollar collapses – which they are already doing. As the Apostle James stated, "Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days:"

> Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. (James 5:1-3)

5. Laodicean or End Time Church

By focusing too narrowly on the Book of Revelation and the remarkable events it describes, we can miss its startling portrayal of the deity and majesty of Jesus. This was one reason the Catholic Church suppressed the Book for centuries. They could more easily manipulate the masses by depicting Jesus in the form most pleasing to Satan, as a defeated, other-worldly figure in need of our pity.



The glorious truth of the End Time is that, despite its wrath and carnage, it will culminate in the triumphant return of Christ.

In the course of the Book, Jesus as chief narrator gives an overview of the entire history of the Church, from the time of its foundation to the End Time. While proclaiming his authority over the Church, he gives an assessment of its performance in each of seven consecutive historical periods. This assessment is given in the form of an address to each of the seven churches then extant in Asia Minor (western Turkey). Early Biblical scholars did not see the connection between the seven local churches and the seven prophetic time periods but most born-again scholars of the past hundred years or so are satisfied that this is plainly what the Lord intended. This was borne out by events, where the performance of each Church has been fully consistent with the prophetic assessment given by Jesus.

The seven historical periods between the foundation of the Church and the End Time are as follows:

: the Church at Ephesus, 70-170 AD [duration = c.100 years]
During this period the Church was still trying to build a solid foundation and avoid the heresies which assailed it from all sides: "…thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars…Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent…" (Revelation 2:2&5)

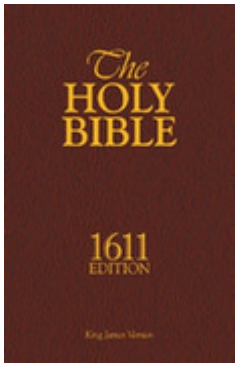
: the Church at Smyrna, 170-312 AD [duration = c.142 years]
Solidly grounded, the Church was subjected to dreadful persecution during this period: "I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty…Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer…" (Revelation 2:9-10)

: the Church at Pergamos, 312-606 AD [duration = c.294 years]
During this period the Church lost much of its vitality following the grab for power by senior prelates in Rome. Christ refers to this as the doctrine of the Nicolaitans (from the word *nikao*, meaning to conquer, and *laos*, meaning people; thus the power structures in Rome oppressed the true believers): "So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate…" (Revelation 2:15)

: the Church at Thyatira, 606-1520 AD [duration = c.914 years]
The power centre in Rome was now dominating the Church and corrupting the true gospel. It also introduced a rite of sacrifice which was pagan in nature and established a false prophet at its head: "Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols." (Revelation 2:20)

: the Church at Sardis, 1520-1750 AD [duration = c.230 years]
The Church was moribund during this period. Even the Reformation, which should have revived the true Church of Christ, was concerned mainly with political issues: "I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead." (Revelation 3:1)

: the Church at Philadelphia, 1750-1900 AD [duration = c.150 years]
The Church was rejuvenated during this period, with the widespread dissemination of the King James Bible ("my word") and a marked increase in evangelism and missionary work: "…thou hast a little strength, and has kept my word, and hast not denied my name…" (Revelation 3:8)



The Authorised or King James Bible of 1611

: the Church at Laodicea, 1900- [when?] [duration = ?? years]
This is the age we are now in. The zeal of the previous age has been lost and faith among the majority of true believers is only lukewarm. This is a condition which is very displeasing to the Lord: "I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would that thou wert cold or hot. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth." (Revelation 3:15-16).

How long will the Laodicean age last? All the indications are that it is well advanced and that it could culminate at any time in the End Time scenario described in the Book of Revelation. It is worth noting that John Todd, a former high-level member of the Illuminati, believed it was imminent in the late 1970s. Numerous other analysts (*watchmen*) believe the Illuminati would have landed a hammer blow before now, but conditions weren't quite right. We know from the Book of Revelation that these events must come to pass, so there is nothing we can do to stop them. But, as born-again Christians, we should do as Jesus asked and watch for the signs, prepare accordingly and preach the gospel as never before. We should also remember that the LORD alone decides the timetable that will apply, not the Illuminati nor the forces of darkness.

6. Falling Away

The Bible states that the End Time will also witness a major collapse, a "falling away," in the membership of the Church. ("Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition [the Antichrist]" - 2 Thessalonians 2:3). The Church referred to by Paul is the collective body of born-again, Bible-believing Christians, <u>not</u> the Catholic Church.



The destruction of the Church is already well advanced, with a massive departure by many Protestant denominations from the true message of the Bible. So-called Christian churches, like the Mormons and Jehovah's Witnesses, do not accept the gospel of Christ as set out in the Bible, while the institutional Catholic Church is little more than a pagan religion with a Biblical veneer. For example, most of its members revere the Virgin as a co-mediatrix, a sinless goddess who ascended bodily into heaven.

Many existing Christian churches are so heavily infiltrated by Masonic culture and so deeply infected by New Age beliefs that their decay is assured. Increasingly, Pentecostal-type practices, which involve the invocation of supernatural entities, are taking hold and corrupting the purity of the Gospel.

This falling away will accelerate to epic proportions when the great deception arrives ("And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie" – 2 Thessalonians 2:11). This "lie" relates to the Antichrist and the incredible fraud which he will perpetrate on all mankind. According to the Apostle Paul, large numbers of professing Christians will fall for this deception and worship the imposter.

How many born-again Christians are on the planet? The number has collapsed precipitously in the past fifty years or so. In a global population of over 6500 million, perhaps no more than 50 million are Christian – an optimistic estimate. That's less than 1 per cent, and falling!

We will explore the coming deception in more detail below.

7. Freemasonry

The British implemented their system of social and political control throughout the world via the ancient pillars of Freemasonry. Their various colonies were kept in line through their respective Masonic networks and directed thereafter when the vassal states were granted independence. For example, Canada has an extensive Masonic power base, as have Australia, New Zealand, Ireland and South Africa. The American colonies were controlled through Masonry from the outset. Most European countries have corresponding structures, the most well known being the Grand Orient in France and the P2 in Italy and the Vatican.



Today there are an estimated five million Masons in the US, though this is probably a conservative figure. They sit on the boards of all major corporations, multinationals, banking institutions and commercial enterprises. They control Washington and have done so from the start. At the higher levels Masonry is Luciferian, that is they regard Lucifer as the true god and the LORD God of the Bible as a cunning imposter. The goal of Masonry is to create a New World Order in which true Christianity, which they see as an aberration and an obstacle to enlightenment, has been utterly obliterated.

As Bill Cooper said, “I tell you now that Freemasonry is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this earth. The Masons are major players in the struggle for world domination. The 33rd Degree is split into two. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever.” (*Behold a Pale Horse*)

Other secret fraternal societies, such as the Order of Malta and the Knights of Columbus/Columbanus, work in step with the Masons and operate a protocol for recognising their respective systems of initiation and rank.

Freemasonry has never been stronger, more wealthy or more influential than it is today. Its hold over world affairs is now such that it can move decisively toward the formation of a New World Order. It is also under pressure to do this sooner rather than later, before information about its organisation and purpose become too widely known.

8. Magic and the Occult

There have been two major public outpourings of occult literature in history. The first was in Germany after the First World War, and the second is occurring today under the broad umbrella of the New Age movement (which we will discuss below). These occult works, which are based largely on the writings of Helena Blavatsky and Aleister Crowley, are extremely potent. They cannot be regarded as eccentric philosophies which appeal to a disaffected few, but are actually a major supernatural force. They were produced, not by their human authors, but by fallen angels acting through these authors. By using a process known as automatic writing or channeling, a fallen angel can impart dynamic occult secrets to a selected audience. Both Blavatsky and Crowley worked consciously with their respective demonic angels and boasted openly of their role in bringing such puissant material into the physical realm. Edgar Cayce was another major channel of occult and New Age material but, unlike Blavatsky and Crowley, he was apparently unaware of its demonic origin.



The symbol of the Black Sun, adopted by the Thule Society
(currently banned from display under German federal law)

The number of prime time television series devoted to witchcraft and the occult is remarkable. Fifty years ago, most American parents would have staunchly opposed the exposure of their children to witchcraft, sorcery and the arcane art of enchantment, and yet this is precisely what they are getting today through hundreds of occult movies, books and rock songs. Sadly only a few lone individuals recognise the danger and voice their concern.

The number of practitioners of the occult in Europe and America has soared in the past fifty years. It is estimated that, by 1980, there were over 100,000 witch covens in the US alone. Wicca, a system of entry-level witchcraft, is the fastest growing religion in America. Despite their dark potency, books on black magic are very easy to obtain. All carry a demonic curse which preys on the reader and draws him further into the labyrinthine depths of the occult. Practitioners are encouraged to canvass secretly for members and spawn new covens. Satanism is now an officially recognised religion in the US military. Virtually everyone in Hollywood of any standing is involved in the occult in one form or another. This is why so many of the movies produced by the Hollywood machine, the foremost system of indoctrination in the world today, are profoundly sympathetic to the occult. Many extol witchcraft and magic. Some are blatantly Satanic. All are designed, one way or another, to desensitize viewers to Biblical values and present them instead with plausible occult alternatives. The way this has been happening over the past fifty years is simply astonishing. As a result most Americans today (and, indeed, most Europeans) believe in a benign supernatural reality which has no connection whatever with the LORD God of the Bible.

A disturbing sign of the End Time.

9. UFOs

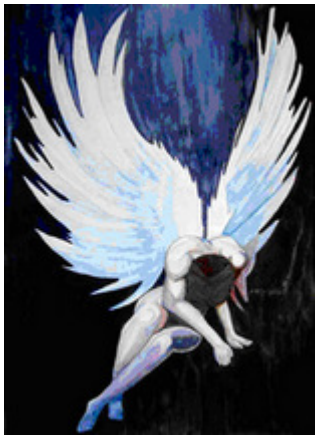
Hollywood is also obsessed with aliens and UFOs. Few people seem to realise that these too are demonic. The coming End Time deception will likely include the arrival on earth of a supposedly alien race. The US military already possesses the technology needed to produce an alien space craft. Test flights of such craft have been observed on numerous occasions in remote locations. This is why civil aviation technology has not advanced in any fundamental sense since the break-through by the Wright brothers in 1903. Even though major advances have been made since then, their application has been confined in the main to secret military projects. For example, the Nazis are known to have produced a primitive anti-gravity craft which was later transferred to the US military under Operation Paperclip and developed on a more ambitious scale.



The thousands of reported alien abductions, many of which involve some form of sexual abuse, are demonic in origin. In times past, the victim was assaulted in his or her sleep by an incubus or succubus, a sexual demon. Today the supernatural entities behind these attacks are opting instead to appear as aliens. This tends to disguise their demonic origin and reduces the likelihood that the subject will call the holy name of Christ for protection. Indeed there is evidence that many victims, while unnerved by these attacks, are also fascinated by the experience and make only a token effort to prevent them recurring.

Some of these abductions appear to have a physical component. This would suggest that the demonic entities concerned, the 'grey' aliens, have found a way to operate in this physical dimension, albeit in a limited way. If that is the case then it fits perfectly with an End Time scenario.

The entire deception is overseen by the fallen angels who rebelled against the LORD. They direct the less powerful demonic entities that infest the supernatural realm, some of which are believed to be the spirits of the Nephilim who died in the period before the Flood (The Nephilim are the creatures mentioned in Genesis 6, the offspring of fallen angels who mated with human females).



Hollywood plays a big role in all of this by promoting the notion that UFOs are real and that planet earth was 'seeded' by an alien race millions of years ago. Movie after movie has presented this idea in one form or another. Mankind is gradually being conditioned to believe this. Of course, the implications should be obvious. If men were engineered by an alien race, they were not created by God. This meant Adam and Eve were not the first humans. If they didn't exist, then they could not have fallen. This in turn means that Christ died for no purpose. If you carry this through to its logical conclusion, then Christianity is nothing more than a collation of superstitious dogmas, a dangerous mix of practices and beliefs which prevent mankind from advancing into a higher evolutionary state. This is exactly what the architects of deception want everyone to believe.

Please reflect on this since it is a very powerful idea. As Jesus warned, the deception in the End Time will be so great that it will fool even "the very elect." What better deception could Satan have than an armada of space craft hovering over the major cities of the world, with images broadcast in high definition into every home, and 'alien' creatures communicating with world leaders? Advances in genetics have enabled scientists, if they wish, to merge human genes with those of other species. The resulting hybrids would look very much like creatures from another world.

The technical conditions needed to stage a deception of this magnitude have only existed in the past 25 years or so. Given its potential impact, it would be prudent for Christians to assume that this scenario, or one like it, is being carefully prepared by the ultra-rich elite who control this world, directed of course by the Father of Lies.

Much information has been disseminated in the US to support this deception. It has been reinforced by reports from several supposed 'insiders' who 'defected' from secret military projects or who allegedly had access to top secret papers. William Cooper, whose book, *Behold a Pale Horse*, has become a primary source for believers in UFOs, suspected that even he may have been duped by the Illuminati. In chapter 12 of the same book he states:

> "**There is always the possibility that I was used**, that the whole alien scenario is the greatest hoax in history designed to create an alien enemy from outer space in order to expedite the formation of a one-world government. I have found evidence that this could be true. I have included that evidence in the Appendix. **I advise you to consider this scenario as being probable**...**If extraterrestrials are a hoax, then what you just read is exactly what the Illuminati wants you to believe.** I can assure you beyond any shadow of a doubt that even if aliens are not real, the technology IS REAL. Antigravity craft exist and human pilots fly them. I and millions of others have seen them. They are metal; they are machines; they come in different shapes and sizes; and they are obviously intelligently guided."
>
> [*Capitalised emphasis by Cooper; bold emphasis added*]

10. Drugs and Pharmacology

Nothing affects the mind as quickly or effectively as a drug. Satan has used pharmacology for centuries to weaken humanity. The Bible warns us of the dangers of drugs and links them to witchcraft:

> But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, **witchcraft**, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: (Galatians 5:18-21)

The word *witchcraft* is translated from the original Greek, *pharmakeia* (Strong's G5331). The *same* word is translated as *sorceries* in the following:

> And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their **sorceries**, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts. (Revelation 9:20-21)

Vine's Dictionary, which is regarded by most Bible scholars as an authoritative source, gives the following commentary on the word *sorcery* as used in the Bible:

> **Sorcery**
> *pharmakia* (or *-eia*)
> (Eng., "pharmacy," etc.) primarily signified "the use of medicine, drugs, spells;" then, "poisoning;" then, "sorcery," Gal. 5:20, RV, "sorcery" (AV, "witchcraft"), mentioned as one of "the works of the flesh." See also Rev. 9:21; 18:23. In the Sept., Ex. 7:11,22; 8:7,18; Isa. 47:9,12. In "sorcery," the use of drugs, whether simple or potent, was generally accompanied by incantations and appeals to occult powers, with the provision of various charms, amulets, etc., professedly designed to keep the applicant or patient from the attention and power of demons, but actually to impress the applicant with the mysterious resources and powers of the sorcerer.

Sorcery is essentially the use of hallucinogenic drugs to induce visions and make contact with the spirit world. When used in accordance with prescribed rites and astrological rules it constitutes high level witchcraft. Former witches, who have since converted to Christianity, have confirmed the great importance of drugs in witchcraft, while numerous authorities, such as Aleister Crowley, have emphasised their value in summoning demons.

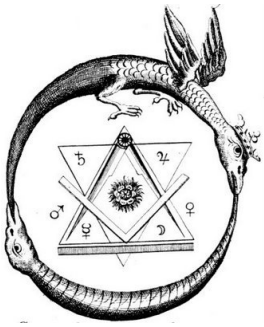


The Book of Revelation (9:21 – see above) states that the End Time will be characterised by the widespread use of mind-altering drugs. The extensive use of such drugs today throughout western society is a dramatic new social phenomenon. As recently as one hundred years ago, the principal psychotropic drugs were cocaine and laudanum, which were confined in the main to the more decadent members of the aristocracy and professional classes.

Over the past 30-40 years the use of mind-altering drugs has sky-rocketed, affecting every strata of society. This sinister cultural shift began in the 1960s and has since swollen into an epidemic. The use of hallucinogenic drugs is seen as a 'lifestyle choice' rather than a depraved practice with serious spiritual consequences.

The pharmaceutical industry has greatly aided this trend by promoting a huge range of psychotropic drugs for use by the general population. Numerous medical studies confirm that, in the majority of cases where these drugs are used, notably in the treatment of depression, suitable non-addictive alternatives are available. While these drugs can more properly be described as mind-stabilising rather than mind-altering, their long term use involves a permanent, chemically-induced change in brain function. As such they fall within the Biblical meaning of sorcery or *pharmakeia*.

It is hardly necessary to give statistics on the use of psychotropic drugs in society today, both legal and illegal. A huge proportion of the population of all western societies are affected. In short, a strong End Time indicator.



11. Sexual Promiscuity and Perversion

Sexual promiscuity and sexual perversions of various kinds have been around for centuries. So too have serious crimes of a sexual nature. However, their incidence appears to have increased dramatically in the past 50 years. This is especially true of pornography which has swollen from a fringe activity into a mainstream obsession. The internet has enabled anybody, anywhere to access images of the most vile and degenerate kind. Along with arms sales and the drug trade, it is one of the most profitable industries on the planet.

This explosion has been accompanied by a corresponding increase in, and acceptance of, adultery, homosexual hedonism, paedophilia, sexual experimentation, underage sex, and bisexual behaviour. In short, a framework of sexual ethics that has existed for millennia has been completely destroyed in about 50 years.

12. Moral Relativism

Up to 1960 or thereabouts, the vast majority of people believed in the existence of moral absolutes. Today this has all changed. Most people have lost this sense of certainty. They have been taught to accept that moral values are culturally defined and that societies set their own moral norms. This has been reinforced by a judicial system in most western economies which seeks to reinterpret ancient laws and principles in terms of modern sensibilities and perceptions. All of a sudden people have 'rights' they never had before, 'rights' which are so elastic and so accommodating that any universally accepted sense of right and wrong has been completely lost.

Again, values that have existed for millennia have been overthrown in a very short time. The ten commandments, which underpinned our moral thinking for centuries and provided the framework for our judicial systems, have been completely cast aside.

Remember, this has occurred mainly in the past 50 years. Even the so-called Enlightenment of the 18th century, which did so much to undermine Christianity, did not succeed in creating a society based on moral relativism. This lurch into personal discretion only came about in the second half of the 20th century.



It is primarily through moral relativism that we are seeing today the fulfilment of the conditions which Paul stated would characterise the End Time:

> This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. (2 Timothy 3:1-5)

13. Rock Music and Hollywood

John Todd, a former high-level member of the Illuminati in the US, warned time and again during the ’70s that rock music was designed specifically to destroy traditional values. He said it did this by opening listeners to an occult influence. Many leading rock musicians were knowingly channeling songs from the supernatural realm and would even boast that a particular song came fully formed into their minds. This is still the case today, where some rock groups openly boast of their affiliation with Satan and include glowing references to him in their songs.

Todd also said that the Illuminati controlled and financed the network of companies which produced this music. Frequently the master tape was taken to a special room in the studio where demonic spirits were invoked through the rites of black magic and instructed to infest every copy made from the master recording. It is a well-known principle of witchcraft that physical objects can be cursed in this manner and used as a conduit for dark forces. The listener is unaware that an occult influence has been smuggled into his home when he buys one of these records and that it is reinforced every time he listens to the music.

Being ignorant of witchcraft, most people have no idea that this is happening. Even simple peasant folk in the Middle Ages would have known about this and taken care never to accept a cursed object. Alas, modern man has been greatly deceived regarding the prevalence and power of witchcraft.



Todd also drew attention to the power of Hollywood. Through his position as a high ranking member of the Illuminati he had privileged contact with many top people in the entertainment industry. According to Todd, just about everybody in Hollywood was either a member of a witch coven or a practitioner of the occult in one form of another. This is perfectly consistent with the thematic content of many Hollywood movies, which extol paranormal, magick and demonic practices and beliefs. He cited the first *Star Wars* movie as an example, claiming that all the leading actors had to provide written proof of their membership of a coven. That movie became the first to brazenly promote ‘The Force,’ which is the name given by witches to the power of Lucifer.

Hollywood is also being used to advance the Alien agenda. Countless movies have been produced in the past 30 years which hammer home the message that aliens are real and that they are regular visitors to our planet. As mentioned earlier, ETs are actually demons in disguise. They deliberately adopt a form which people are being conditioned to accept as part of the natural order. And Hollywood is a key role in this conditioning process.

It has been suggested that the Alien agenda, in particular the phenomenon of alien abductions, is being heavily promoted, at least in part, to explain away the Rapture (*Harpazo* in Greek). Shortly before the Second Coming of Christ, all born-again, Bible-believing Christians will be lifted from the earth, "in the twinkling of an eye," as the Apostle Paul says. This will create serious problems for the Illuminati since the sudden disappearance of so many people will prompt non-believers to seriously ask themselves whether the Bible is actually true. However, if the Illuminati have an 'explanation' ready, based on a worldwide spate of alien abductions, then they are less likely to meet with resistance – or so they believe.

If this sounds far-fetched, please remember that the events described in the Book of Revelation are unlike any that have ever happened in human history. What is more, we know that they will happen exactly as described, to the last detail. The LORD has revealed this for our benefit, to enable us to prepare by watching for the signs. And that's what this paper is all about.

14. Idolatry and Atheism

Idolatry is listed alongside witchcraft in Galatians 5:

> But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, **idolatry**, **witchcraft**, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: (Galatians 5:18-21)



What is more, idolatry is identified throughout the Bible as a sin which is deeply offensive to the LORD. Modern Christians tend to interpret idolatry far too narrowly, usually as the mere worship of idols. However idolatry in its true sense is ascribing your happiness and well-being to *anything* other than God! If we take this definition, the true Biblical sense of the term, then our modern world, the one that has taken shape over the last 50 years, is far and away the most idolatrous in history.

Atheism and agnosticism are often portrayed as legitimate philosophical positions, but they are just another name for idolatry. Anyone who does not credit God with the whole of creation is giving credence to something else. It doesn't matter what that 'something' is. The LORD, through his Word, has defined it as idolatry.

The Book of Revelation cites idolatry as a major spiritual disease of the End Time in no fewer than 5 places – 2:14, 2:20, 9:20, 21:8 and 22:15 – a disease which is now rampant in our modern society.

15. Global Warming

The Apostle Paul says that the LORD will send a strong delusion in the End Time ("And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie" - 2 Thessalonians 2:11). As we noted above, this concerns the programme of deception leading up to and involving the Antichrist. This deception, as we have seen, could very likely include a staged invasion by aliens from outer space (to 'unite' the planet and ensure the creation of a one world government). St Paul points to a deception of this magnitude when he speaks of the "power and signs and lying wonders" which will accompany the Antichrist:

> And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan **with all power and signs and lying wonders**, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. (2 Thessalonians 2:8-10)

Note also that the Apostle is saying that mankind, through its immorality, its "unrighteousness," will be easy to deceive!



The "strong delusion" may have other components. We can expect Satan to use every imaginable device to implement his plan. There is good reason to believe that Global Warming is one such trick. It's another *unite-the-world* idea, this time against the common enemy known as global warming. The scientific model which is being used to 'prove' that the atmospheric temperature is rising at an unacceptable rate is extremely crude, where very small variations in the input parameters can lead to wildly different outcomes. It is well known that scientists who support global warming are given far more funding and recognition than those who oppose it. The model they are using takes scant account of the impact of cosmic radiation on cloud formation at different levels of the atmosphere, a factor which is known to have a definite impact on global temperatures. This in turn is influenced by the intensity of cosmic radiation, which in turn is influenced by the rotation of our solar system! Any claim that all of these factors have been successfully integrated into a sound scientific model is sheer nonsense.

It is also known that the US and Russia have had technology since the 1970s which can distort continental weather patterns. The massive microwave installation in Alaska, known as HAARP, which covers several square miles, is possibly being used to melt the polar ice-cap and allow access to the vast natural resources in that region. Thus, the perceived disturbance in global weather patterns is likely due to many factors other than greenhouse gas emissions.

The global warming deception will also allow the Illuminati to introduce a so-called carbon tax, yet another way to siphon staggering sums of money from the world economy and channel them into their many nefarious projects. It is also designed to raise concerns about our ecosystem and the sustainability of life on earth. Increasingly this is turning minds and hearts toward the Gaia principle, the pantheistic belief that the earth is a living organism. The Illuminati are aiming to incorporate the concept of Gaia or *mother earth*, which is central to paganism and witchcraft, into their proposed One World Religion.

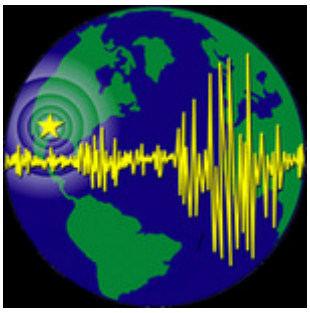
If you think they could never be this clever, think again. For decades they have been hiring some of the very best minds on the planet to develop and implement their plans. For example, the Social Policy dimension of their plan was worked out in detail in the 1960s and implemented accordingly over the following decades. For a disturbing insight into their thinking see Dr Lawrence Dunegan's record of a presentation made by Illuminati insider, Dr Richard Day, in 1969 *(A copy of Dr Dunegan's paper has been posted on the Scribd website)*. Dr Day advocated, and the Illuminati later implemented, policies which greatly weaken the family unit, make children far more dependent on the state for their moral education, separate sex from reproduction, advance divisive feminist values, and support abortion, euthanasia and assisted suicide. There can be no doubt that the other dimensions of the Illuminati programme of change – Economic, Political, Military, Environmental, etc – have been planned just as carefully.

Please understand that many of these men believe they are acting in the best interests of mankind. According to their philosophy, modern democracy and its system of sovereign states is doomed to failure. They believe the masses are both unable and unwilling to decide their own destiny. Before long the planet will be so over-populated that it will prove ungovernable. By then it will be too late to intervene. So they are intervening **now**. In their view only benign fascism – centralised authoritarian government – can stave off anarchy.

16. One World Government

World leaders frequently refer to the proposed New World Order. While they are coy about revealing exactly what this means, former insiders confirm that it will involve, among other things, the formation of a One World Government. Sovereign states will cede their autonomy to a world Super-state, controlled by the Illuminati. They have been working toward this for a very long time. Through the planned carnage of the First World War, they brought about the League of Nations. When the US Congress failed to ratify US membership, they created chaos on an even wider scale with World War Two. This led to the creation of the UN, an umbrella body which exercises a small part of the authority formerly exercised by sovereign states.

Since the proposed new Super-state will need a suitable political institution through which it can wield its authority, either a new one will be created or the powers of an existing one – very likely the UN – will be significantly expanded. Its powers have been increasing steadily since its foundation in 1945 and numerous subsidiary bodies have been created to support it – UNESCO, UNICEF, WHO and the International Court of Justice. It already has its own army and the power to invade and occupy sovereign states.



The European Union was yet another conspicuous product of the Second World War, a pan-European super-state governed by a centralised bureaucracy, which also happens to be controlled by the Illuminati.

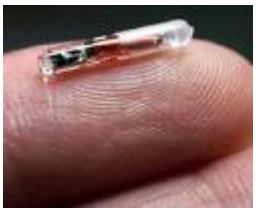
The Book of Revelation states that the Antichrist will rule through a world super-state. As we have seen, this super-state is *already* in formation. All the Illuminati need is a crisis of such magnitude that, for the sake of peace, the majority of the populations of independent nations will gladly cede their sovereignty to a global authority. This will likely comprise a world war of short duration, manmade pandemics in western countries and an engineered collapse of the world financial system. The latter are already under way, while the regional hot spots needed to coalesce into a global conflagration are being carefully prepared. These include Pakistan, Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, Israel, North Korea, Somalia, Sudan, the Congo, Kashmir, Xinjiang, Georgia, Chechnya and a host of lesser flashpoints. Major 'terrorist' attacks on western targets, possibly involving nuclear devices, may also be expected.

These signs would suggest that the End Time is almost upon us.

17. Electronic Technology

The cycle of End Time events could not begin before the advent of international televisual communications. We know this because the Book of Revelation states that the death of the two witnesses in Chapter 11 will be visible to the "nations" and "they that dwell upon the earth" –

> And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth ... And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. **And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half**, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. And **they that dwell upon the earth** shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (Revelation 11:3 and 7-10)



Crude RFID microchip – much smaller ones are now available

We also know that sophisticated electronics are needed to implement the mark of the beast:

> And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. (Revelation 13:17)
>
> And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, (Revelation 14:9)

The "mark" will very likely comprise a microchip in one's forehead or in one's hand, without which it will be impossible for the individual to complete any personal financial transaction or operate a bank account. Possession of the microchip, which will be very small and easy to insert, will be conditional on the acceptance of the terms and conditions laid down by the coming One World Government. Since these terms and conditions will conflict with the tenets of Christianity, any Christian who takes the 'mark' or microchip and pledges allegiance to the NWO will in effect be rejecting his or her faith.

The technology to enable this to happen in accordance with Biblical prophecy has only become available in the last 10-15 years. Another major sign.

Advanced electronics are also needed to give effect to the following End Time prophecy:

> But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and **knowledge shall be increased**. (Daniel 12:4)

The internet has facilitated a startling increase in knowledge unlike any in history. Today anyone anywhere can retrieve masses of knowledge and information which were hitherto inaccessible. It is one of the key defining features of the age we live in. No wonder the LORD made reference to it in the Book of Daniel.

The words, "many shall run too and fro" is very likely a reference to the huge increase in international travel that has taken place in the past 30 years or so. Countless millions fly around the world every year and cover more miles in a day than many of our ancestors covered in a lifetime.

18. Israel

Most Christian scholars from the 16th to the 19th century did not understand the Book of Revelation. Many made the mistake of interpreting it as an allegory rather than a concise description of actual future events. While some of its language is symbolic, the symbols are fairly easy to understand if one takes the time to study the Book as a whole and relate the prophecies therein to other prophetic parts of the Bible, notably Daniel, Zechariah and Matthew chaper 24.



For example, many early scholars believed the End Time could arrive before the seed of Jacob had been gathered together again in the Promised Land. And yet scripture is very clear about this. There was no possibility whatever that the End Time could have commenced before the foundation of Israel in 1948:

> Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land. (Jeremiah 23:7-8)

Note that "the north country" is a reference to the former Soviet Union, which was home to several million Jews before their return to the Promised Land in the second half of the 20th century.

In Matthew 24, the disciples ask Jesus, "Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?" In the course of a detailed reply, Jesus said: "Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors."

The Old Testament tells us that the fig tree symbolises the nation of Israel. For example, Hosea 9:10 says: "I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time:" And Jeremiah 24:5 – " Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah."



The nation of Israel was carried away captive and scattered among the nations of the world in the period 70-140 AD. Then, in 1948, it was founded again, after a gap of nearly 2000 years. At the time of its foundation the young Israel was "yet tender, and putteth forth leaves." Jesus told us that when we see this, the time is near, "even at the doors."

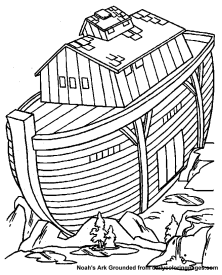
The Book of Revelation describes the magnitude of the forces that will be arrayed against Israel in the last days. Huge armies will converge from all sides to destroy her ("And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army." – Revelation 19:19) Today, the enmity and hostility needed to forge such a grand alliance is close to fever pitch. Many of her neighbours possess sizeable arsenals, while their youth are being trained to pledge their lives to the annihilation of this small country. Both their passionate desire to destroy Israel and their determined acquisition of the military means to do so are signs that the End Time scenario is rapidly taking shape.

The Bible also states that the End Time cannot commence until the language of the Old Testament, has been restored to the Jewish people: "For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one consent." (Zephaniah 3:9). Hebrew has been described since ancient times as "The Holy Tongue." It disappeared as a spoken language a few centuries after Christ and only came back into widespread usage in the 20th century with the foundation of Israel. During the Diaspora, the language existed mainly in written form and was heavily polluted by the languages of the nations where the Jewish people had settled. Today it is once again a "pure language" as Zephaniah foretold.

Zephaniah also foretold the return of the Ethiopian Jews, the Falashas, to the Promised Land: "From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering." (Zephaniah 3:10). The End Time could not commence before this prophecy was fulfilled. The Falashas returned to Israel in large numbers in 1984 and thereafter.

19. Evolution

Darwinian Evolution, a popular philosophical belief among freethinkers and humanists, has little scientific validity. Its main attraction, from their perspective, is that it contradicts the account of man's creation given in the Book of Genesis. Practitioners of the occult have long sought a way of making man independent of God. Satan hates God, but he also hates man because man is made in the image and likeness of God. By promoting the idea of evolution, the Adversary hopes to undermine, if not destroy, man's faith in his true spiritual origin.



Evolution gives occult practitioners and atheists a way of explaining the existence of man without having to make him subject to the inflexible laws and sovereign will of God. For this reason they have a great deal invested in the theory and in proving its validity, come what may.

If they can't sell the theory in its raw form, then they will try to present it as "God's way of making man." This too is a scam since no sequence of random events can produce a living person. But by luring Christians into accepting this half-way house – whereby the process of evolution was supposedly used by God to make man – they hope to shake their belief in the Book of Genesis and destroy a basic tenet of Christianity. If man evolved, then he never existed in a perfect state and could never have rebelled, as Adam and Eve did.

Be very clear about this. Evolution is one of the most insidious lies being peddled by those who hate Christianity and wish to destroy it. Whether or not Charles Darwin intended his theory to be used in this manner is immaterial.

So why is evolution false? It is false because it is fundamentally unscientific. For a scientific theory to be valid it should be possible to demonstrate how its component parts are connected. By failing to provide convincing examples of the intermediary stages in the fossil record through which a species is supposed to pass, evolutionary theory falls at the first hurdle. Even its strongest proponents find this omission extremely frustrating. They are also struggling to explain the formation of new species using their system of aimless, random mutations. Interestingly, the explanation they are seeking is one which will satisfy themselves in the first instance, and not just the sceptics!



Perhaps the biggest flaw in evolutionary theory is the gaping hole at its centre. The theory stipulates that a species evolves when one of its members acquires a random genetic mutation which somehow enhances its ability to survive in a changing environment. This beneficial mutation is meant to spread through the gene pool by sexual reproduction and confer the same benefit on future generations. However, those who believe in this simplistic mechanism overlook the fact that for each beneficial mutation there must be thousands, if not millions, which are not beneficial. Many of these will be non-fatal in character and will therefore survive and spread through the population in the same way. This would lead over time to a *degeneration* in the gene pool and the slow demise of a species.

In short, the theory of Darwinian evolution is in large part a political movement in science to discredit the account of man's creation given in Genesis. It has infected the minds of so many today that it is now leading to an acceptance of transgenic experimentation. This involves the splicing of genes from more than one species to produce organisms (including animals) which do not, and could not, occur in nature. This in turn will open the door to the corruption of the human genome as scientists try to 'improve' what God has created. Once these genetic aberrations spread through the human gene pool, man will no longer exist in the image and likeness of God. This so-called enhanced man is exactly what Satan is trying to manufacture. What better way to attack God than to corrupt the seed of His highest creation?

Surely a disturbing sign of the End Time.

Jesus alluded to this when he said that the End Time would be similar to the days of Noah. This is believed to be a reference, not just to the suddenness of the coming catastrophe, but also to the fact that it will come at a time when the human gene pool is about to be corrupted. You will remember that the LORD sent the Flood to rid the world of the Nephilim, the offspring of fallen angels who mated with human females. He then regenerated the entire human race through the eight genetically pure individuals whom he spared. Since the corruption of the human gene pool is now possible and may be effected via both gene splicing and the transmission of gene-altering viruses, there is good reason to believe we are now in, or fast approaching, the "days of Noah" described by Jesus.

20. The Big Bang

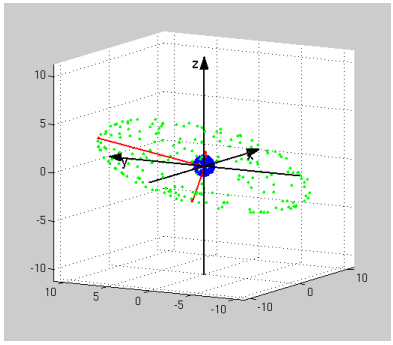
It is only fitting that science should explore the secrets of nature and try to reveal a little more of what God has created. But the Illuminati see science primarily as a means both to develop controlling technology and to undermine the veracity of the Bible. This is certainly evident in their attempts to formulate a 'scientific' theory of creation. Since they utterly reject the LORD God of the Bible, they are obliged to account for creation by some other means. In typical fashion, they have settled on an explanation which is so complex, with so many facets and assumptions, that only the finest scientific minds can fully grasp it. This mind-bending monster is known as the Big Bang theory.



According to this theory, the whole of creation started as a point so small that it took up no space whatever. It was smaller than the smallest particle you could ever imagine, but possessed infinite energy and infinite temperature. This point or *singularity* exploded for some reason and expanded at the speed of light, and perhaps at an even faster rate for a time. Since it came from nowhere, all of its energy particles had to exist in either a positive or a negative state, in exactly equal amounts. Therefore, if they recombined, they should cancel each other out and yield the original state of nothingness. However, for some reason there was a slight disequilibrium in the way matter and antimatter were distributed. As a result matter was able to coalesce and form galaxies without being obliterated by antimatter. The universe continued to expand and cool down, during which time the many varieties of cosmic phenomena which we can see today are said to have evolved.

In short, according to this theory, we are seriously expected to believe that the *whole* of creation emerged *exclusively* from a single point that was smaller than a speck of dust on your computer screen.

Even the small group of scientists who have devoted their lives to an examination of this theory are greatly troubled by its complexity and by the countless arbitrary assumptions they are obliged to make to get even a creaky version to work. In reality, the theory is a vast mathematical model, a huge game with thousands of intricate rules, rather than a testable scientific hypothesis. Many observable phenomena are inconsistent with the theory, while its proponents are decades away from formulating, or even conceiving, any sensible way to test it.



Notice too the role played by *evolution* in the Big Bang theory. It requires staggering periods of time and an unbelievable number of fortuitous accidents to produce anything resembling the universe we see today. Many reputable scientists reject the theory simply on the grounds that it is unable to account for the laws of nature, the ultra-precise constants which govern the known behaviour of matter and energy. The Astronomer Royal, Sir Martin Rees, has written about six of these constants, which Big Bang theory says are purely arbitrary, and yet they possess precisely the numerical value needed to support the universe. These include the ratio of the strength of gravity to that of electromagnetism and the ratio of mass lost to energy when hydrogen is fused to form helium.

While Rees deals with just six numbers, there are a great many others whose precise values are critical to the proper functioning of the universe and the existence of life. Proponents of the Big Bang theory want us to believe that all of these extraordinary numbers arose purely by chance. This is such a mathematical absurdity that some astrophysicists have speculated that an infinite number of universes were formed originally from an infinite number of singularities and that we just happen to be living in the only one which proved to be stable and life-sustaining.

Common sense should tell us that by postulating a near-infinite series of chance events, each and every one of which must produce exactly the outcome required from among a near-infinite series of alternatives, it is possible to 'prove' almost anything.

Despite it countless defects, the Big Bang theory has won widespread acceptance in the scientific community, as well as in our schools and colleges. By promoting two forms of evolution – cosmic evolution and biological evolution – the Illuminati have tricked millions of otherwise rational people into believing that the incredible world we see around us, as well as our own existence, is simply the product of a near-infinite series of accidents in a near-infinite period of time.

It is clear that many scientists would prefer to engage in the most elaborate, even ridiculous, mental gymnastics rather than accept the fact that a loving and all-powerful God created the universe. Instead of one act of Christian faith, they opt instead for the hundred thousand acts of secular faith that are needed to believe the Big Bang theory.

Again, another significant sign of the End Time.

21. Belief in the non-existence of Satan

There is a widespread belief today in the non-existence of Satan. This goes hand in hand with the widespread belief in the non-existence of God. Even many who believe in the existence of God do not believe in the existence of Satan, an exceedingly powerful supernatural being who is determined to conquer and destroy mankind.

This state of affairs has arisen only in the last 50 years or so. For almost two thousand years, a belief in Satan and a deep respect for the damage he can do through his manifold deceptions has been an integral part of our outlook. We knew the Enemy. But today we don't. This represents a major victory for Satan. What better way to plot against his intended victims than to have them believe he is just a fictional character!

A former high-ranking member of the Illuminati once noted that the person Satan fears most is a fundamentalist Baptist preacher armed with a King James Bible. As a committed, God-fearing Christian, he has the power to drive out demons. This is a power which all in Christ possess, but most do not know it. Since the majority do not recognise the reality of Satan, they also fail to recognise the demon hoards which work for him. So they neglect to exercise the power which Christ has given them.

It is difficult, if not impossible, to find a book about deliverance on the public shelves. The Illuminati, who control the main publishing houses in Europe and America, have ensured that works of this kind have virtually been eliminated. They do not want Christians to know and understand either the power they have in Christ to cast out demons or the subversive influence which demons exercise in our so-called modern world.

Through their control of the medical profession, the Illuminati have ensured that Christian deliverance is dismissed as ridiculous superstition. The Hollywood propaganda machine has also been used to promote this perception. A number of blockbuster movies have portrayed exorcism or deliverance as a loathsome, repulsive activity which no sensible person would ever participate in. Born-again Christian, David Meyer, who for a long time was a dedicated practitioner of the occult, has confirmed that the movie, *The Exorcist*, along with several others, was designed specifically for this purpose.

A universal failure to recognise and understand the powers of darkness is a key mark of an age immersed in darkness. Another sign of the End Time.

22. Abortion and Euthanasia

Few issues are as emotive as abortion, and rightly so. The Feminist movement was created and funded by the Illuminati in the 1960s to assert the 'rights' of women. They then proceeded to define those rights in non-Biblical terms. These definitions included the concept that a woman 'owned' her body, and could thus dispose of it as she wished. This is clearly non-Biblical since no person owns his or her body. The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof. For a Christian, his or her body is a temple for the Holy Spirit and must be treated with respect at all times.



The Bible makes it quite clear that the LORD formed our body in the womb. We are human from the moment of conception. Neither the mother nor anyone else has the 'right' to terminate the life of an unborn child:

> For thou hast possessed my reins [*inward parts*]: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb. I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well. My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them. (Psalm 139:13-16)

Jesus was very emphatic about the seriousness of any crime committed against a child: "And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea." (Mark 9:42)



It has been estimated that in the US alone, since the Supreme Court ruling *Roe versus Wade (1973)*, some 40 million children have been murdered through 'legalised' abortion. The number of abortions worldwide, both 'legal' and illegal, over the past 50 years in so-called Christian countries is probably well in excess of 100 million.

The Illuminati do not want us to see any of this from God's point of view. Natural childbirth was the means ordained by Him for the creation of all men and women after Adam and Eve. At no point did God give mankind the right to terminate life in the womb. We also know from the Bible that an unjust killing provokes the wrath of God, so how must He feel to see 100 million children murdered in peacetime? Mankind is being supremely arrogant when it believes that a crime of this magnitude could go unpunished. The axe will fall with particular severity on America since it has played such a major role in promoting abortion worldwide.

Please continue to remind yourself that Satan exists and that his ultimate goal is the wholesale destruction of humanity. He will continue to devise ways to make men believe they are acting in an ethical manner when in reality they are violating one or more of the laws given to us by God.

The worldwide push to legalise euthanasia and 'assisted suicide' is yet another attempt to make mankind subject in all ways to the will of the learned elders who rule this world, the so-called Illuminated Ones.

23. One World Religion

There are only two religions on earth, that of the LORD and that of Satan. While the latter takes many different forms, it generally involves the worship of a god other than the LORD God of the Bible and a denial that Christ was the Son of God born in the flesh. Satan's religious system is sometimes known as the Babylonian religion. Every religion since the time of Nimrod, around 2200 BC, has been little more than a disguised form of the Babylonian religion. The 'gods' worshipped by these religions are actually the senior pantheon of fallen angels, the Principalities, who joined Lucifer in his rebellion. Like Lucifer each of these high ranking supernatural beings wants desperately to be worshipped as a god. This is why there is such a strong correspondence between the gods of all ancient mythologies. The Norse, Greek, Roman, Egyptian, Assyrian and Hindu pantheons all have a common ancestry – the Babylonian religion. Influential Masonic writers like Albert Pike and Manley Hall (both of whom worshipped Lucifer as the true redeemer) sought to highlight these common features and relate them to Freemasonry as the one true religion. [For a more detailed look at the Babylonian religion, see my paper, **Why Christians Should Never Pray to the Virgin Mary** – copy posted on the Scribd website.]

There is a very clear distinction between Christianity and the Babylonian religion, but many fail to see it. For example, Satan succeeded in carving out a hollow form of Christianity through the apostate church of Rome, which puts an abject sinner in the place of Christ and reveres the Virgin Mary as a goddess ("Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD." – Jeremiah 17:5). He has also made several modern counterfeit versions of Christianity to draw even more victims into perdition. Among these disguised forms of the Babylonian religion are Mormonism, the Seventh Day Adventists and the Jehovah's Witnesses.



In order to bring about his One World Religion, Satan must first integrate the major world religions in some manner or other. He will likely do this by inducing their members to pledge their allegiance to a set of common spiritual principles or to profess a universal creed like the *Great Invocation* of the Theosophists. This strategy will likely witness a further expansion of the Christian Ecumenical movement and the adoption of a common creed by the World Council of Churches (another Illuminati creation).

The Illuminati have been pumping funds into these projects for over a century. The 'opening up' of the Catholic Church by Pope John XXIII via the Second Vatican Council was part of this worldwide enterprise, as were the endless foreign trips undertaken by Pope John Paul II. The United Nations has long given official support to the occult movement known as Theosophy and actually encourages the adoption by all peoples of the *Great Invocation*. It does not take much imagination to see that many highly influential global institutions are working together towards a common objective.

The degree to which this is being carefully co-ordinated is illustrated in the writings of Alice Bailey, the foremost Theosophist of the 20th century. The over-arching theme in her writings is the expected advent of a world religious leader known as the Maitreya. He is portrayed as the Messiah of the Jews, the Christ of the Christians, the Imam Mahdi of the Moslems, the Krishna of the Hindus, the most illustrious reincarnation of the Buddha, and the perfect man-god long awaited by the Freemasons. Numerous occult and New Age sources maintain that this individual has already incarnated on earth and is expected shortly to announce himself to the world. High-ranking members of the UN have given credence to this philosophy and several world figures are said to have met with him in the late 1980s.

Christians will recognise this figure as the Antichrist or a figure closely associated with him.

This concerted attempt to create a unified world religion under a single religious leader is without precedent in history. There can be no doubt, given the dark nature of the plan, that its constitutes a telling sign of the End Time.

24. Apostate Christianity

We have already noted the existence of counterfeit Christian churches, notably Catholicism, Mormonism and the Jehovah's Witnesses. But there exists today as never before a profound degeneration in the quality of prayer and worship among true believers. Increasingly, born-again Christians are being lured into modes of worship which are clearly non-Biblical. Instead of exercising discernment and sobriety, we see thousands accepting paranormal manifestations as gifts from the Lord, simply because they take place in a religious setting. They forget that Satan can appear as an angel of light and that he has the ability to produce phenomena that seem miraculous.

The grace of the Lord can touch us in our normal waking state. Satan, however, needs an opening. He can more easily invade our inner being if we voluntarily withdraw into a meditative or a trance-like state. This is exactly what he wants. Practices like the Toronto Blessing are a perversion of Christianity, a tragic New Age mistake.



Allied to this are practices based on meditation, contemplation and yoga. These usually involve focusing on a 'chakra' (spinal energy centre) or submission to a cosmic force of some kind. They have nothing whatever to do with the Holy Spirit.

The invocation of 'angels' by born-again and other professing Christians is another serious error. It is nothing more than a summoning of unclean spirits which, in the guise of a seemingly benevolent presence, infiltrate and undermine one's spiritual life. Satan has a thousand ways to enter your life if you are foolish enough to open the door.

The Bible warned us of the countless false prophets that would emerge in the End Time. As Jesus stated: "And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved." (Matthew 24:11-13) What is more, their numbers will increase as the time of the Tribulation draws closer: "But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived." (2 Timothy 3:13) It would appear that few professing Christians today are mindful of this stark warning from the Lord. Unless a person is praying specifically for the discernment to recognise these imposters, there is a real danger that he will fall for this deadly End Time deception.

The Laodicean Church Age has seen and will continue to see a significant growth in apostasy, perverted forms of Christianity which earlier generations of true believers would have rejected out of hand.

25. False Bible Versions

Today there are so many versions of the Bible in English that even the most sceptical Christian should recognise that at least some of them must be false.

Historically there are only two streams of Bible translation, that of Alexandria and that of Antioch. Only one Bible today is based exclusively on extant manuscripts from Antioch. That Bible is the King James or Authorised version of 1611. Incredibly all the other Bible versions are based on a few Greek manuscripts which can be traced back to Alexandria in Egypt. This came about through the publication in 1881 of a new consolidated or critical version of the New Testament in Greek which was assembled by two English scholars, Westcott and Hort, and given the stamp of approval by the British establishment. Unfortunately both Westcott and Hort were unbelievers with a strong leaning toward Catholic theology. Moreover, both were actively involved in spiritualism and the occult. Not surprisingly, therefore, their critical text reflects their personal, idiosyncratic interpretation of the Bible. In a variety of subtle ways it downplays the divinity of Jesus, the power of his blood, his unique status as the Son of God, the true nature of salvation, the resurrection of Christ, the virgin birth, and much else besides.



As a result all modern translations, such as the NIV, which are based on the Westcott and Hort text, are *at best* a watered down version of the true gospel. The King James Bible is the only one which retains and conveys the true power of God's word. This is very likely why Christ, in the Book of Revelation, commended the Philadelphian church (1750-1900 AD) for adhering firmly to the true word of God.

The Bible states that a time would come when men would not have access to scripture in its pure form: "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD" (Amos 8:11). That famine is now raging around the world.

26. The New Age Movement

The production of corrupt Bible translations has been part of a long-term strategy to destroy Christianity. This strategy, which continues apace, is being orchestrated in the main by the Freemasons and wealthy practitioners of the Babylonian religion. Many Christian writers and preachers over the past hundred years have warned of the existence of this plan, but their warnings have been largely ignored. Some occult writers have brazenly confirmed that the plan is already far advanced. For example, in her book, *The Externalisation of the Hierarchy*, the highly influential Theosophist Alice Bailey is very explicit about the coming One World religion and its triumph over Christianity.



The tragedy is that most born-again Christians are unaware of the magnitude and scope of this plan, the dark agency behind it, and the extent to which it has already been implemented. My paper, **Eighteen New Age Lies – An Occult Attack on Christianity**, goes into this in more detail (*A copy may be found on the Scribd website*). Remember, Satan doesn't care what you believe, as long as you do *not* believe in Christ!

By saturating the media, as well as the entertainment and publishing industries, with ideas and images grounded in New Age philosophy, the masterminds behind this secret plan are inducing more and more Christians around the world to accept beliefs and practices which are inconsistent with, or even hostile to, their Christian convictions. Big media names like Oprah Winfrey and Shirley MacLaine are being used to promote it in a very seductive manner. Most believing Christians know better than to visit an astrologer, and yet some would attend a Reiki healer. Most would shun Theosophy, but would be sympathetic to the New Earth philosophy of Eckhart Tolle. Overall, this deception has been so well packaged that many Christians do not even suspect that they are the intended target.

Beneath its sugar-coated exterior, the New Age movement is a poisonous brew, a cleverly disguised form of witchcraft. Every true Christian should avoid it like the plague.

Yet another sign of the End Time.

27. Satanic Sacrifices

Few Christians today are prepared to acknowledge the reality of Satanism, preferring instead to regard it as a mix of bizarre rituals which have little real effect on the world we all live in. But this is a dreadful mistake! Satanists are exploiting this blindness to their advantage. They know that, if Christians do not recognise this terrible evil, they will not pray against it.

Black magic has been around for millennia. In itself it cannot be regarded as a sign of the End Time. But its practice is growing like never before. It is so popular in North America that the US military now recognise the Church of Satan as an official religion and allow its followers to conduct their services on state property. Ex-Satanists confirm that Satanic groups operate in all major US cities, cultivating new members, and conducting sinister rites designed to invoke and direct demons. Many immigrants from Central and South America are bringing in their own brands of black magic, such as Cuban Santeria, Jamaican Obeah and Haitian Voodoo. The rites practised by these groups often involve the sacrifice of animals. Most sinister of all, however, is the sacrifice of humans.

Few are aware that Satan demands human sacrifice on a regular basis. We know from the Bible that the evil Principality known as Moloch craves the sacrifice by fire of young children. This has been particularly evident in the 20th century, which witnessed two vicious world wars, as well as many largescale atrocities like the slaughter in Cambodia in the 1970s and Rwanda in the 1990s. All were orchestrated by a small clique of powerful individuals with links to the occult. The fire-bombing of German and Japanese cities, for example, served no legitimate military purpose but caused the painful deaths of millions of children. High-level practitioners in the occult know that Satan must be appeased from time to time with mass sacrifices of this kind, otherwise he'll vent his anger on *them*.

Legalised abortion is yet another way of sacrificing children. It also has the advantage of providing Satan with a steady supply of victims.



If you need an example of ongoing human sacrifice, consider the city of Juarez which lies on the Mexican side of the border with Texas. The vicious Mexican drug cartel is controlled by Satanists who regularly sacrifice young virgins aged between 12 and 22 to enhance their occult powers. According to Amnesty International, the abused and mutilated bodies of 370 young women were found in and around Juarez over a 12 year period, while a further 400 are still missing.

Police authorities in the US and Europe have for decades withheld details of homicides which are known to be Satanic. Some of the countless thousands of young teenagers who go missing every year are victims of this terrible crime.

Do you recall how suddenly the Aztec, Incan and Mayan civilisations disappeared? When human sacrifice is practiced in a so-called civilised society, its utter destruction cannot be far off.

28. Mind Control Programming

Major advances have been made over the past 70 years or so in the development and application of mind control technology. A wide spectrum of drugs now exist for breaking into the neural architecture of one's personality and allowing extraneous data to be imprinted. The products being marketed today by the pharmaceutical industry to modify brain function and neural chemistry are but a fraction of those known to be available. The effect of these drugs is greatly augmented by trauma-based techniques for shattering and re-building the subject's personality.



The US government has secretly conducted mind-control trials for decades, as far back as the early 1950s. Information about one series of trials by the CIA, known as MK-ULTRA, only came to public attention in 1975. Given the nature and purpose of these trials, there is little reason to believe the official claim that they've been discontinued.

Some former victims of this highly sophisticated form of brainwashing have been deprogrammed by concerned citizens. They confirm that mind control is being used to produce secure couriers, sex slaves and unwitting assassins for the Illuminati. Since the technology allows more than one 'personality' to be imprinted, a subject can be programmed to carry out a variety of tasks when given the right code or trigger. This whole process works in a similar manner to hypnosis, but at a much deeper level.

Therapists in the US in the 1980s were noticing a strange new phenomenon among some of their newer patients which came to be known as Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD). These were subjects whose programming was beginning to break down and data from one mental compartment or 'personality' was affecting another. The therapists were trying to address the problem without understanding its underlying cause.

Former members of the Illuminati claim that the number of people who have been subjected to mind-control programming runs into the tens of thousands in the US alone and that many are being used as sleepers, perhaps to carry out acts of sabotage or similar crimes when the time is right. If several were triggered at once, they could create mayhem in a community.

Mind-control programming is yet another aspect of the sorcery which the Book of Revelation cites as a leading characteristic of the End Time.

29. Wars and Rumours of Wars

Lord Jesus stated that wars and rumours of wars would constitute another conspicuous sign of the End Time. "And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet." (Matthew 24:6). Certainly the 20th century has been filled with terrible wars. Perhaps no war before it, except perhaps the Thirty Years War, has compared with either the First and or the Second World War in terms of human death toll. The 20th century saw a new kind of war, total war, in which the butchery of entire civilian populations was deemed an acceptable strategic objective. The same century also saw mass murder by national despots during 'peacetime' on a scale never seen before, notably by Stalin in the Ukraine and Mao in China.



Many analysts believe the world is now poised for a Third World War. Huge tectonic plates are shifting as the US, Russia and China vie for pre-eminence on a global stage which includes the rapid federalisation of Europe and the resurgence of militant Islam across several continents. There are so many hot-spots that it is easy to lose count – Pakistan, Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, Israel, North Korea, Somalia, Sudan, the Congo, Kashmir, Xinjiang, Georgia and Chechnya. At least four of these are known to possess nuclear arms, while others may be able to secure smaller nuclear devices on the black market.

Perhaps the only other period in history which comes close to satisfying the prophecy made by Christ was immediately prior to the Second World War. Today we are in a very similar situation, but with vastly more at stake – see the next section.

30. Devastating Weaponry

The killing power of the most effective military weapons in the world today makes those of the Second World War seem utterly puny in comparison, and yet that war caused over 60 million deaths. Even a modest hydrogen bomb is over a hundred times more powerful than those used in Hiroshima and Nagasaki. In the hands of a terrorist, a so-called suitcase nuke could demolish several city blocks in an instant. Genetic engineering has now made it possible to splice together highly infectious bacteria such as streptococcus with lethal pathogens such as smallpox. If dispersed as an aerosol over a densely populated area, such a weapon could kill millions of people.

There is hardly any need to dwell on these possibilities. It should be clear to even the hardened sceptic that today's military technology is more than sufficient to facilitate the awful scenario described in the Book of Revelation.

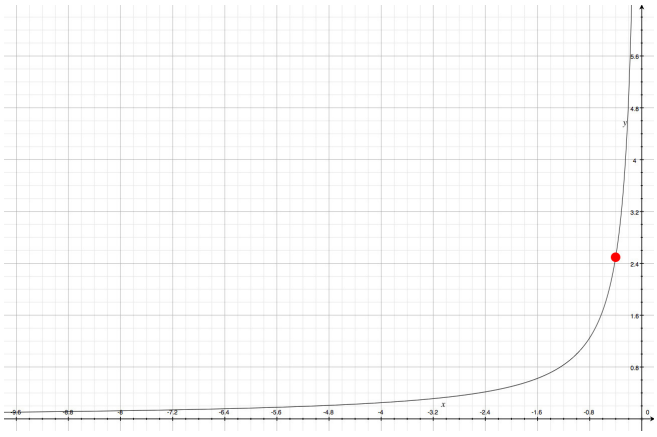
CONCLUSION

In the foregoing analysis we have tried to include only those factors which the majority of readers can verify for themselves. Our purpose is to show the pattern of events and how they relate to Biblical prophecy of the End Time. Many other factors could have been included. For example we did not discuss the preparations already under way to build the Third Temple in Jerusalem, the promotion of English as a common international language to underpin the New World Order, the FEMA network of detention camps across the US, clandestine government involvement in the 9/11 attacks and the Oklahoma City bombing, or the strangle-hold on the world's food supply by a few multinational corporations. Instead we have confined our study to the principal factors, thirty in all, which readers can readily verify.

The **table** on the next page summarises our findings. While it may be possible to quibble over details, its broad message is very clear (and very unsettling).

Please remember that our analysis does not include the tragic events which the Illuminati appear to have planned for the United States in 2010.

If we plot the rate of change – social, economic, scientific etc – over the course of history, we find it accelerates over time. The rate of acceleration is slow at first, but it increases gradually until it 'takes off' – see the graph below. The point shown on the curve can be taken to represent the pace of change in the year 1900. The pace of change increased even further during the 20th century, so that today it is very close to the top of the curve – a crisis point in human history.



Jesus spoke in very stark terms about the End Time. He warned that people would not be prepared, as in the days of Noah. The evil in the world today has hidden itself extremely well behind a facade of peace and democracy. Only those who pray to the LORD will truly understand what is coming and how it will play out. And only those who pray to the LORD will find protection.

	End Time Sign	Explicitly foretold in the Bible?	Only possible in the last 50 years?	Strongly in evidence today?
1	Earthquakes	yes		yes
2	Epidemics	yes		
3	Famine	yes		
4	Economic Crisis			yes
5	Laodicean or End Time Church	yes		yes
6	Falling Away	yes		yes
7	Freemasonry	yes		yes
8	Magic and the Occult	yes		yes
9	UFOs		yes	yes
10	Drugs and Pharmacology	yes	yes	yes
11	Sexual Promiscuity / Perversion	yes		yes
12	Moral Relativism	yes		yes
13	Rock Music and Hollywood		yes	yes
14	Idolatry and Atheism	yes		yes
15	Global Warming		yes	yes
16	One World Government	yes	yes	yes
17	Electronic Technology	yes	yes	yes
18	Israel	yes	yes	yes
19	Evolution			yes
20	The Big Bang		yes	yes
21	Belief in non-existence of Satan	yes		yes
22	Abortion and Euthanasia			yes
23	One World Religion	yes	yes	yes
24	Apostate Christianity	yes		yes
25	False Bible Versions	yes		yes
26	New Age Movement	yes	yes	yes
27	Satanic Sacrifices	yes		yes
28	Mind Control Programming		yes	yes
29	Wars and Rumours of Wars	yes		yes
30	Devastating Weaponry	yes	yes	yes

If you are not already doing so, please start to prepare yourself. Find the narrow way and submit to the LORD. Get a copy of the King James Bible and read it every day. Enter into a living relationship with God and heed his merciful guidance. Pray daily to your Heavenly Father and ask him to prepare you and your loved ones for the trials that lie ahead. Read the Book of Revelation, the only book in the Bible which specifically states that anyone who reads it will receive a special blessing. As the Baptist pastor, David Cloud, once said: "A major purpose of the Book of Revelation is to set the minds of God's people on the future and to cause them to live in preparation to meet the Lord."

If you are not a born-again Christian and you want to know precisely what it means to be born again, please read the explanation given below. True Christians today are criticised and reviled for believing in the Bible. It is no longer fashionable to see a sharp line between God's will and man's will.

There are many ways to God, they say. But they are wrong. There is only one way to God, but a thousand ways to Satan.

If you are not a born-again Christian but you are convinced that you are right in your existing beliefs, then ask yourself the following questions:

- why did 40 men over a period of 1600 years write a series of 66 books which tell a story – the story of God's plan of redemption for mankind – that are so connected thematically that no-one has ever found an inconsistency in any of them?

- why have dozens and dozens of prophecies in the Bible come to pass exactly as foretold?

- why does the Bible warn repeatedly of the fatal consequences of idolatry and the Babylonian (Baal) religion in all its forms?

- why did Jesus say that many would seek the way but that few would find it?

- why did he say that only those who find it have been born again?

What Does it Mean to be Born Again?

God is a God of love. But he is also a God of judgement. He is all-forgiving and all-merciful, but we must approach him by the route he has specified, through his only begotten son, Jesus Christ. God's all-perfect righteousness and goodness is such that he can be approached ONLY by someone in an utterly unblemished state. As fallen beings we can only acquire this state through the shed blood of Christ. There is no other way.

Bible-believing Christianity differs radically from all other religions. It alone teaches that man has fallen out of harmony with God. This fall is absolute, not partial. What is more, there is nothing a person can do to correct it. Nothing whatever. He can be as kind, as generous, as loving and as law-abiding as he likes, but it makes NO difference to God. Every single person on earth today is utterly rotten in the eyes of God, even the man deemed 'perfect' or 'saintly' by his peers.

Bible-believing Christianity is the only religion that recognises the true plight of man. All other religions and philosophies teach that man is saved by his good works and ethical behaviour. Bible-believing Christianity does not. The LORD has specified very clearly in his statement to mankind, the Holy Bible, that only the sacrificial death of his Son would satisfy his standard of absolute righteousness. Through his death on the cross, Christ atoned for our sinful nature in the eyes of God. Therefore, unless a person comes to Christ in total repentance and accepts the gift of salvation, he is cut off and lost forever.

A person must be "born again" as a Christian in order to be saved ("Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again." – John 3:7). This means that, at some point after reaching the age of reason, which can be as early as age 8 or 9, the individual kneels in true repentance before Christ and accepts him and him alone as his saviour. In doing so he also accepts the Holy Bible as the literal, complete and inerrant word of God. From that moment on, the individual lives in the presence of the Lord and is blessed at all times with the indwelling of the Holy Spirit.

The Church comprises only those who are saved by grace through faith in Christ Jesus. After he is saved, the born-again Christian will express the fruits of the Holy Spirit in his life, such as charity, forgiveness, patience, kindness, humility, honesty and service to his fellow man.

The Gift of Salvation

"If you have accepted Jesus Christ as your personal Saviour, but have been very lukewarm in your spiritual walk with Him, you need to immediately ask Him for forgiveness and for renewal. He will instantly forgive you, and fill your heart with the joy of the Holy Spirit. Then, you need to begin a daily walk of prayer and personal Bible study.

"If you have never accepted Jesus Christ as Saviour, but have come to realize His reality and the approaching End of the Age, and want to accept His free Gift of Eternal Life, you can also do so now, in the privacy of your home. Once you accept Him as Savior, you are spiritually Born Again, and are as assured of Heaven as if you were already there. Then, you can rest assured that the Kingdom of Antichrist will not touch you spiritually."

Cutting Edge website

Bibliography

Gary Allen	None Dare Call It Conspiracy
Alice Bailey	The Externalisation of the Hierarchy
James Billington	Fire in the Minds of Men
Walter Bowart	Operation Mind Control
Ronald Brown (trans)	The Book of Enoch
Lewis Chafer	Major Bible Themes
David Cloud	The New Age Tower of Babel
	Revelation
Tim Cohen	The Antichrist and a Cup of Tea
Piers Compton	The Broken Cross
William Cooper	Behold a Pale Horse
Constance Cumbey	The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow
Marilyn Ferguson	The Aquarian Conspiracy
Niall Ferguson	Colossus – The Rise and Fall of the American Empire
	Empire – How Britain Made the Modern World
	The War of the World – History's Age of Hatred
David Flynn	Temple at the Center of Time
Bob Glaze	Angels in History and Prophecy
William Grady	Final Authority
G Edward Griffin	The Creature from Jekyll Island
Manley Hall	The Secret Destiny of America
	Secret Teachings of All Ages
Alexander Hislop	The Two Babylons
Bill Hughes	The Secret Terrorists
Jeremy James	Eighteen New Age Lies – An Occult Attack on Christianity
	The Planned Destruction of Christianity in Ireland
	Why Christians Should Never Pray to the Virgin Mary
Jamieson, Fausset, Brown	Commentary on the Whole Bible
Paul Johnson	A History of Christianity
Gary Kah	En Route to Global Occupation
	The Demonic Roots of Globalism
Kurt Koch	Demonology Past and Present
	Between Christ and Satan
Clarence Larkin	The Book of Revelation
Peter Lemesurier	The Armageddon Script
Juri Lina	Architects of Deception
Frederick Mann	The Economic Rape of America
Malachi Martin	The Decline and Fall of the Roman Church
	The Jesuits
Edith Starr Miller	Occult Theocracy
Stanley Monteith	The Brotherhood of Darkness
Peter Moon	Black Sun
Eric Phelps	Vatican Assassins
Albert Pike	Morals and Dogma

Arthur Pink	The Antichrist
	The Divine Inspiration of the Bible
Karl Popper	The Open Society and Its Enemies
Steve Quayle	Genesis 6 Giants
Carroll Quigley	The Anglo-American Establishment
	Tragedy and Hope
Martin Rees	Just Six Numbers
Seraphim Rose	Orthodoxy and the Religion of the Future
Bill Schnoebelen	Blood on the Doorpost
	Lucifer Dethroned
	Masonry – Beyond the Light
	Wicca – Satan's Little White Lie
Fritz Springmeier	Be Wise As Serpents
	Bloodlines of the Illuminati
	The Illuminati Formula...Mind Controlled Slave
	The Watchtower and the Masons
Paul Stringer	The Faithful Baptist Witness
Kathleen Sullivan	Unshackled – A Survivor's Story of Mind Control
Antony Sutton	America's Secret Establishment
	Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution
	Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler
Svali	Breaking the Chain
Merrill Unger	Biblical Demonology
	Commentary on the Old Testament
	What Demons Can Do to Saints
James Webb	The Occult Underground
Frances Yates	Astraea: The Imperial Theme in the Sixteenth Century
	The Rosicrucian Enlightenment

Papers by the author may be found by visiting his website at:

www.zephaniah.eu

Published: 10 October 2009

Copyright Jeremy James 2009.
Copies may be made and distributed in any form provided they
are not used for a commercial purpose or financial gain.

The Illuminati and 12 Smirnoff Ads

This document shows conclusively that the Illuminati (the dark elite who control the US) are using hidden messages in the media to telegraph their intentions. They do this for occult reasons. According to the principles of magic, as expressed in the Cabala and high-level Masonry, the powers of Lucifer work best when the intended victim is told in advance of his impending destruction.

Smirnoff ads have consistently been used by the Illuminati as one of their occult mouthpieces. Taken together, the 12 ads shown below carry a very specific and very dark message. Through them the Illuminati are saying (a) that they control everything, (b) that the innocent American public have no idea of the danger they are in, and (c) that the long-planned assault upon the American public is set to commence very shortly.

There are many websites on the Internet warning of the terrible dangers posed by the Illuminati and the coming break-up of the United States. You may wish to visit **www.zephaniah.eu** for further information and helpful links.

Ad #1



This was probably published before 9/11 (It is hard to see how they could possibly have published it after that awful event). If before 9/11, then it was clearly a very loud message from the Illuminati. [The Twin Towers were deliberately destroyed by the fascists who secretly control the US.]

Ad #2



The wolf among the sheep – this ad is very typical of Illuminati black humour. They view the American public as sheep being led to the slaughter. The ad is saying that the intended victims are completely unaware of what's coming.

Ad #3



This one is very unsettling. Again a very clear message – darkest evil has concealed itself among the innocent and the vulnerable.

Ad #4



This one suggests both the bulls of Nimrod rushing down on an unsuspecting public and the herding of the masses that will ensue after the US economy collapses.

The ancient Babylonian god, Nimrod, is an Illuminati embodiment of Satan. The bull horns represent the horns of Satan. The men in the above photo are the Illuminati, while the bulls represent the dark powers being aimed directly at you, the American public.

Ads #5 and #6





Two images suggesting the dark menace in our midst. More Illuminati black humour. Note the recurring theme – evil hidden among an utterly unsuspecting group of victims.

Ad #7



This depicts anarchy hidden in the midst of the innocent (like the babies in the earlier photo). There is something about the 'angels' above which suggests that they ought to know better.

Ad #8



A very nasty image, suggesting the use of insects to spread infection and the use of helicopter gun ships to track down the groups that will try to evade the FEMA detention camps. The insects also suggest the vicious demons that will be released in swarms during the Great Tribulation. The setting sun symbolises the end of the 'old' cycle and the rise of the Illuminati.

Ad #9



This ad depicts the use of the judicial system to control the people, while it in turn is controlled by the goddess of the Illuminati. The wigs suggest the fleece of sheep, whom the Illuminati are planning to slaughter very shortly.

Ad #10



The trap is set and no one suspects a thing.

Ad #11



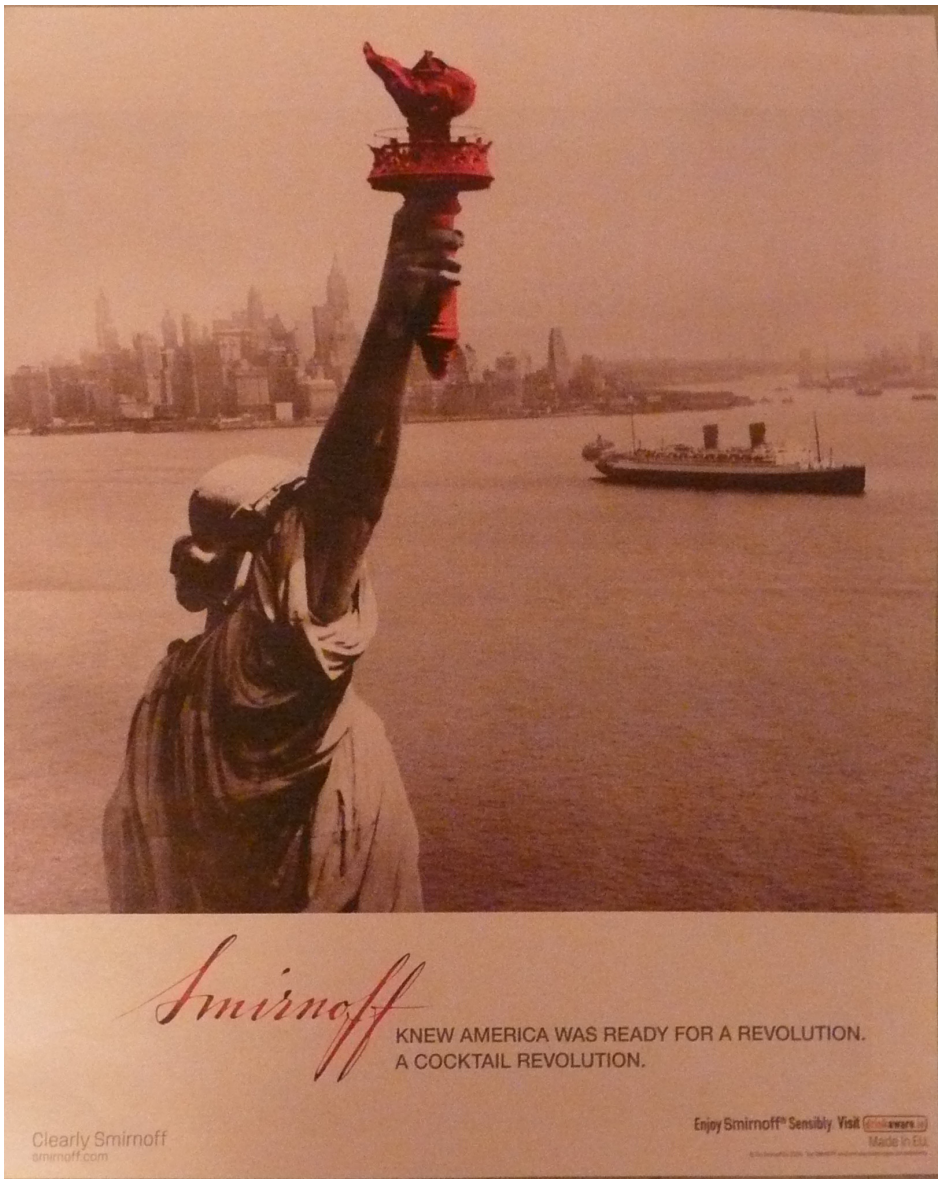
Like shooting fish in a barrel. The harpoon gun shows they are going after the big one.

Remember, the Illuminati are prepared to use too much force rather than too little to achieve their goal. The coming devastation has been planned for a long time. They want to create a One World government, which they will control. Their ultimate aim is to introduce the Antichrist and induce people to accept him.

They have amazing technology to assist with this deception, technology that has been kept out of the public domain for this very purpose. Through it they can create images in the sky, launch aerial vehicles which will exactly fit the popular image of a UFO, project voice messages over a wide area, generate 'thoughts' in the human brain using ultra-low frequency generators, and perform many feats that could easily be interpreted as miraculous. Satan has given these people exceptional technical and scientific capability to help them create this grand global deception.

Recent advertisements about the Maitreya and media interviews with persons purporting to represent him are all part of this planned deception. The Maitreya may or may not be the coming Antichrist, but he clearly has a big role in this sinister Satanic plan.

Ad #12



This ad appeared in several UK magazines at end 2008. The monochrome setting puts the scarlet torch in stark relief – the flaming torch of the Illuminati. Again New York is the subject. The Statue of Liberty was donated to New York in 1886 by the French Masons. It actually represents the Babylonian goddess, Semiramis (mother and consort of Nimrod). Semiramis, in the guise of Lilith, is the goddess of wrath and destruction. The message here, in conjunction with the blurb (“Smirnoff knew America was ready for a revolution – a cocktail revolution”) is that New York is again a target. A ‘cocktail’ suggests they intend to use more than one method of attack. Overall, this image is so strong that it could mean largescale devastation.

There are many websites on the Internet warning of the terrible dangers posed by the Illuminati and the coming break-up of the United States. You may wish to visit **www.zephaniah.eu** for further information and helpful links.

The King James Bible:
By Far the Most Reliable Translation in English

Comparing the KJV and the New International Version (NIV)

Robert Pye

June 2009

INTRODUCTION

"For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels." (Luke 9:26)

This is not a KJV-only paper. It is not attempting to prove that the KJV is inerrant or that it is 'the only word of God' in English translation. However, it does attempt to show that the KJV is by far and away the most accurate and most reliable translation of the Bible available in English today.

There are five reasons for this:

1. The KJV is a word-for-word translation, not a dynamic translation. Its translators did not paraphrase the original manuscripts.

2. The KJV team used Byzantian manuscripts as their Greek-text source for the New Testament. There are compelling reasons for believing that these manuscripts (the *Textus Receptus*) are far more reliable than the manuscripts originating in Egypt.

3. The KJV team had every incentive to make a *faithful* translation, while the modern translators had every incentive to produce a text which was sufficiently different from the KJV to constitute a *new version*. The question of fidelity to the original was secondary.

4. All principal modern translations of the Bible into English use a composite Greek text compiled by two English scholars, Westcott and Hort, published in 1881. Both of these men are known to have had strong, lifelong connections with occult societies and to have held a number of beliefs diametrically opposed to many key pillars of Christian doctrine.

5. The theology of the KJV has been tested extensively for over three centuries by leading Protestant theologians, preachers and pastors, and has never been found wanting or inconsistent in any respect.

Proliferation

The proliferation of Bible versions today is startling proof that they cannot all be reliable. Faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God. So many Christians today are sorely lacking in faith because they are no longer being given the Word of God in its purest form. Poor quality Bible translations undermine faith and diminish the Gospel of Christ.

The result is confusion, apostasy and a continuing increase in the countless so-called Christians who deem it natural to mix their beliefs with New Age philosophy.

Much of this can be traced directly to the cunning way modern translations undermine many central doctrines of Christian belief. This paper shows how this has come about, with particular reference to the NIV (New International Version). However any other modern version is equally vulnerable to this kind of forensic analysis.

ALL of the following Bibles are essentially Catholic Bibles. They are based on the critical text of Westcott and Hort (1881), which in turn is based on two manuscripts long championed by the Catholic Church, the *Vaticanus* and the *Sinaiticus*:

New International Version (NIV)
American Standard Version (ASV)
English Standard Version (ESV)
Revised Standard Version (RSV)
New American Standard Version (NASB)
New King James Version (NKJV)
New Century Version (NCV).

The Douay-Rheims version, which is still popular among 'traditional' Catholics, is also unreliable. It is actually a translation of a translation. St Jerome translated the Bible into Latin in the 4th century, using the *Septuagint* as his source. The latter was itself a Greek translation of the Old Testament from the original Hebrew (plus some Aramaic). Thus the Douay-Rheims version takes the Old Testament on a grand tour from Hebrew to Greek to Latin to English. The tour through the New Testament is a little shorter – from Greek to Latin to English – but still fraught with problems. Furthermore, the Latin link in this chain of translations was filtered through the mind of just one man, Jerome, whose thinking was heavily influenced by the Church Fathers – whose theology was frequently suspect and heavily coloured by Gnostic and Neoplatonist ideas. The Douay-Rheims translation is therefore a 'translation of a translation,' from Latin into English. Since the Council of Trent (1545-1563) had declared the Latin Vulgate of Jerome to be free of doctrinal error, it was taken to be a perfectly reliable source document. The Douay-Rheims translation was also produced by the Jesuits as a tool of the Counter-Reformation, whose central aim was the ***destruction*** of Protestantism and Bible-based Christianity. [The Challoner revision of 1750 was actually a *new* version which made extensive use of the KJV. As such, it likely contains fewer errors than the original D-R.]

While an analysis of a representative sample of verses from the Douay-Rheims and versions other than the NIV is beyond the scope of this paper, the reader is invited to go online and make a comparison for himself (*Blue Letter Bible* is an excellent website for this purpose – through it does not have the D-R).

The author's background

A few words on my background may be helpful. I was a Catholic to age 19 and then New Age for 33 years, until the LORD saved me in August 2008. I had two books published on the New Age. I also had two others accepted for publication but withdrew them after I was saved. As a longstanding leader in a New Age movement based in America, I travelled and lectured extensively, serving as guest speaker at major seminars on no fewer than 14 occasions. These entailed separate trips to 9 states in the US, as well as several other countries, including the UK, Holland, Belgium, Sweden, Austria, Switzerland, Germany, Mexico, and Ghana. I have also spoken on the radio and television about the New Age.

I present these facts as evidence that I am deeply familiar with the New Age movement and the cunning lies it is designed to convey. Be assured, it is EXTREMELY dangerous. This is why I am astonished to find sincere Protestants using a blatantly New Age Bible. For anyone familiar with the New Age movement and its cleverly disguised agenda, the NIV is a shameless counterfeit.

It is designed to WEAKEN FAITH – and it works!

Faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the word of God. But if the word of God is watered down and polluted, what happens to faith?

This is one of the reasons Christians do not memorise or quote scripture anymore. The new translations have lost much of the power of the Word. Besides, why memorise a Psalm or part of the Gospels when a new version is sure to appear in a year or two?

Structure of this paper

In the first chapter we will examine the text of the NIV and see how it compares in terms of accuracy and completeness with the King James Version (KJV). The second chapter will examine what the Bible says about itself. This is of central importance in any examination of the Word of God since the LORD states very specifically the standards He expects to be observed by translators and the personal qualities they should possess. The third chapter will explore the techniques and motivation of those who produced the modern versions.

All three chapters will surprise you!

CHAPTER ONE

Errors and Distortions in the NIV

Just about all of the arguments set out in this paper could be directed at any of the modern Bible translations currently available in English. However, for clarity and brevity, we cite the NIV only.

By comparing the NIV with the KJV the reader will see, hopefully to his complete satisfaction, that many tenets of central importance to the Christian faith are either distorted or diluted in the NIV.

The translators of the NIV have made changes to every book in the Bible. This chapter will examine a representative number from the New Testament only. It is clear from these changes that, not only is the NIV inaccurate, but that it follows a deliberate strategy of (a) downplaying the divinity of Christ, (b) separating 'Jesus' from 'Christ', as though they were two separate realities, (c) separating Christ from God, as though the Father had many sons, (d) diminishing the importance of the sacrifice that Christ made through his Blood, and (e) undermining the Holy Trinity.

To the extent that it follows such a strategy, the NIV is a New Age Bible. It lends 'scriptural' support to many key tenets of the New Age, namely, that man can become a god, that Christ was an example of what man can become, that the Christ 'consciousness' is something that other great holymen possessed, and that Jesus was more akin to a prophet than a Saviour. The New Age movement also teaches that all men will be saved, that in effect we save ourselves by recognising the Christ within us. It holds that Jesus was a 'Saviour' only in the sense that he saved men from their ignorance.

The New Age philosophy is central to the heresies propagated by books like ***The Da Vinci Code*** and ***The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail***. These maintain that Jesus had children by Mary Magdalene and that this bloodline exists to this day. Thus his 'blood', which carries his 'consciousness' or divine authority, is already here on earth, incarnated in one of his descendants. This is essentially the lie that will usher in the Antichrist.

These are very serious charges and I will try to justify them in the pages that follow. (The reader is also referred to another paper in this series, ***Eighteen New Age Lies – An Occult Attack on Christianity***, which shows how the New Age deception is intended to work and the role played in this deception by the deliberate corruption and manipulation of Scripture.)

The Dangers of Interpretation

Perhaps the gravest liberty taken by the NIV translation team was their use of paraphrasing to achieve a natural mode of expression in modern language. Paraphrasing is not translation but *interpretation*. In technical terms it is sometimes described as the principle of *dynamic equivalence*. It presupposes that the NIV team *fully* understood the intended meaning of each verse and *fully* expressed that meaning in a new wording. It also presupposes that they did not import any additional meanings or add an inappropriate gloss to the original meaning.

The chances that that they did this, verse after verse and chapter after chapter, without making any errors whatsoever, are obviously nil. It would be mathematically impossible to do this.

Paraphrasing also carries an additional danger. It leaves ample scope for anyone with an 'agenda' to introduce subtle semantic changes which, collectively, skew the text in a particular direction. For example, words can be chosen which emphasize the manhood of Christ more than his divinity, or which make the finality of damnation seem more allegorical than real.

Would you paraphrase Shakespeare in a modern form and claim to have expressed the original perfectly? Of course not. The results would be a travesty. If we dare not do it to Shakespeare (or Milton or Keats or a multitude of others), then **why** are we doing it to the Word of God?

A lax attitude to the immutability of the original has enabled the NIV translators to make thousands of small changes which, collectively, constitute a major shift in the meaning intended by the original. For example, the NIV makes the following 'minor' changes to the New Testament:

"Christ" is removed 25 times
"Lord" is removed 350 times
"Jesus" is removed over 290 times
"God" is removed 460 times
"Godhead" is removed 3 times
"Hell" is removed 40 times
"Blood" is removed 41 times
"Salvation" is removed 42 times
"The Word of God" is removed 8 times
"The Word of the Lord" is removed 24 times
"The Lord Jesus Christ" is removed 24 times

And this list of 'minor' changes is far from complete!

The frequency with which the word 'blood' has been removed has led some critics to call the NIV the 'bloodless Bible.' The word 'blood' is extremely important in the Bible since it serves to emphasise the shedding of Christ's blood as the single, all-fulfilling act that immediately brought about the redemption of mankind. By reducing its importance overall, the translators have diminished its role in our salvation. This is further helped by the removal of the word 'salvation' 42 times. And the purpose of salvation, namely to save mankind from perdition, is further undermined by the removal of the word 'hell' 40 times. Do you not see a pattern?

Furthermore, most readers of the NIV will not even notice that no fewer than 17 verses have been *completely removed* from the New Testament, as follows:

Matthew	17:21	18.11	23.14		
Mark	7:16	9:44	9:46	11:26	15:28
Luke	17:36	23:17			
John	5:4				
Acts	8:37	15:34	24:7	28:9	
Romans	16:24				
1 John	5:7				

Given that he was writing in 1919, the words of Lewis Chafer were very insightful. He knew exactly where the enemy planned to strike. A full 59 years before the NIV was published he wrote:

> In determining the exact point of the truth that is to be omitted from the Satanic counterfeit, it is important to distinguish between the *Person* and *work* of Christ. In the one is included His teachings and example, both in His life and death; in the other is included His substitutionary, sacrificial, and atoning death for the sin of the world. There is no controversy as to the value of the teachings and example of Jesus, but the wisdom of this world is displayed in ever-increasing antagonism against the blood of the cross. This enmity has never been founded on the Word of God, for scripture does not deny itself. The opposition appeals to pride and human reason, and dares to challenge the plain statements of the Bible on this particular point. Very much is thus omitted; for all the meaning of sacrifice in the Old Testament and all the promises of redemption in the New Testament are inseparably related to the blood of the cross. It may be to the Jew a stumbling block, and to the Greek foolishness; yet to those who are called, both Jews and Greeks, "it is the power of God and the wisdom of God."
>
> - Lewis Chafer, *Satan: His Motives and Methods*, 1919 (Chapter 9)

The looseness of the methodology pursued by the NIV translation team has left the door wide open to the corruption, distortion and general dilution of the sacred message entrusted to us in the Bible. What is more, this looseness allows the process of decay to continue unchecked. Increasingly, key elements of the Bible have become the property of scholarly authorities and secular experts whose decisions will determine the foundations of Christian belief. And if the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

The Dangers of Dilution

A powerful argument could be made for discarding the NIV solely on the extent to which it *dilutes* the Word of God. Such an argument would not need to refer to the systematic distortion effected by the NIV team. Dilution alone is a very serious offence. For example, Proverbs 12:22 states: "Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are his delight." Now look at what the NIV team did to the same verse: "The LORD detests lying lips, but he delights in men who are truthful." Certainly, to detest something is truly to reject it, but the KJV goes further and calls lying an abomination – a great evil. This meaning is entirely lost in the NIV.

Dilutions of this kind are found ***throughout*** the NIV.

The LORD draws a sharp line between righteousness and iniquity, a line which is very clearly preserved in the language of the King James Bible. Alas, the same cannot be said of the NIV, where dilution and compromise are commonplace.

The Distortion of Primary Christian Doctrines

Now let's see how the NIV translators have skewed the Bible to support a range of New Age heresies.

In order to fully appreciate the way this deception has been carried out, you will need to refer to the 95 passages from the New Testament cited in **Appendix A**. However, for the sake of brevity, this chapter will examine in general terms only the essential distortion behind each set of passages (The reader is invited to examine **Appendix A** for verse-by-verse confirmation of each distortion. Very likely you will find, before proceeding very far into **Appendix A**, that the NIV translation team were neither truly scholarly nor objective in their work but bent upon pursuing, whether wittingly or otherwise, a New Age agenda in a subtle and systematic manner.)

Before we proceed to examine the NIV, the reader may wish to note a confession made by one of the leading members of the translation team for the NASB (New American Standard Version), Dr Frank Logsdon:

> I must under God renounce every attachment to the New American Standard Version. I'm afraid I'm in trouble with the Lord...[The NASB is] terribly wrong; its frighteningly wrong...I can no longer ignore these criticisms I am hearing and I can't refute them...the deletions are absolutely frightening...there are so many...Are we so naive that we do not suspect Satanic deception in all of this?

Remember, Logsdon is not an outsider but a supreme insider, one of the men **responsible** for the NASB! He realised, too late, how terribly wrong he had been. He went on to say:

> [You] can say the *Authorised Version* [KJV] is absolutely correct. How correct? 100% correct!... I believe the Spirit of God led the translators of the *Authorised Version*.

Since the NASB is just as perverted than the NIV, Dr Logsdon's belated realisation is just as pertinent to the matters raised in this study.

Now let's examine how the NIV team carried out a similar exercise [Numbers in square brackets in the following sections are references to the corresponding verses in **Appendix A**]:

• Christ's Divinity
The NIV contains at least 34 verses or passages which diminish the divinity of Christ by

weakening the connection between the Father and the Son [1, 2, 3, 14, 16, 19, 20, 21, 27, 30, 32, 33, 34]

diluting Christ's divine nature [4, 5, 7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 15, 18, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28]

making Christ and Jesus seem like separate realities [6, 9, 29, 31]

downplaying the fact that Jesus came to defeat Satan [13, 17].

Taken together, these 34 verses can be used to undermine the divinity of Christ, to make him appear more akin to a prophet than the Saviour of mankind. They also push hard to create a vacuum between the Father and the Son.

Even if the NIV did nothing else to pervert the Word of God, these changes alone would constitute a major assault upon a central pillar of Christianity. When one considers that two or three 'witnesses' can be cited to confirm a given truth, we have here no fewer than 34 which may be used in a variety of ways to mislead the unwary, twist theology, and undermine Christian faith.

• Salvation
The NIV contains 23 verses (at least) which distort the meaning of salvation by

diminishing or sidestepping the role of repentance [35, 37]

dowplaying or ignoring the reality of man's fallen state [36, 39, 40, 41, 43, 52, 55]

obscuring the meaning of the kingdom of God [38, 57]

treating the gospel as something that has a reality apart from Christ [42, 44, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 53, 54, 56]

suggesting it can come by some manner other than by grace through faith [45].

These changes by the NIV team greatly advance the New Age agenda by suggesting that salvation may have some meaning outside the death and resurrection of Christ. They reinforce this suggestion by implying that man is not utterly alienated from God in his fallen state.

• The Resurrection
The NIV team decided to <u>omit</u> the whole of Mark 16:9-20! This was largely done by reference to just a few manuscripts whose reliability is highly suspect. Their audacity is breathtaking. On the flimsiest of evidence they have decided to relegate to a footnote
– and thus destroy – some of the most important verses in the whole of the New Testament. Every single verse in the New Testament which discusses the Resurrection is crucial to a fully rounded understanding of this momentous event. Anything that diminishes the *physical* reality of the Resurrection is extremely dangerous.

The NIV team scored a notable victory for the New Age deception when they succeeded in eliminating these verses.

• The Second Coming

The removal of six words from Matthew 25:13 completely overturns its original meaning. The Second Coming of Christ is a central tenet of Christianity. This clever change leaves open the possibility that another significant event could take place in the End Times. This is all part of the *Da Vinci Code* deception, to raise the possibility in the minds of millions of Christians that God may send another Christ-like being, to usher in the Millennium. The New Agers refer specifically to this being as "the Christ" – and never as Christ.

• The Fulfilment of Prophecy

After the Resurrection, the very first thing Jesus did (on earth) was to spend some time with two disciples on the road to Emmaus explaining the many references in Scripture which prophesied his coming and his resurrection. The fulfilment of prophecy is an extremely important part of the Bible. Satan cannot prophesy and knows nothing about the future, apart from what he has managed to deduce from a study of Scripture. Thus attempts to undermine the power of God's word could be expected to include small changes which blur the meaning of individual prophecies and obscure the power of the word – and the NIV does exactly that. See verses 60 - 65 in **Appendix A**.

• The Virgin Birth

The changes in Verses 66 ands 67 of **Appendix A** may seem like quibbles, but think a moment. Why on earth would anyone translate them in such a way as to convey the impression that Joseph was the natural parent of Jesus? The Greek original plainly makes no such imputation.

The virgin birth is central to Christianity. The parentage of Jesus is of crucial importance to the whole programme of Redemption. It has absolutely no meaning if Jesus is not both fully man and fully God.

Changes like this, which serve no useful purpose and have no scholarly justification, are nonetheless consistent with the strategy adopted elsewhere by the NIV translators, namely to suggest in a variety of subtle ways that Jesus was indeed a great prophet and exemplar for all mankind but that his work was human. In short they chip away at the Gospel of Redemption.

Some verses in the New Testament do refer to Joseph as a parent of Jesus (Luke 2:27 and 2:41), but others do not (Luke 2:33 and 2:43). The latter should be left exactly as God specified.

• Prayer and Fasting

The extent to which the NIV undermines prayer, especially when performed in conjunction with fasting, is quite astonishing [See verses 68-82 of **Appendix A**]. Satan fears prayer and fasting by a righteous man more than he fears anything else. Prayer and fasting can drive out even the most powerful demons. Since we are living in an age when Satan and his hoards are determined to take up residence in as many humans as they possibly can, and to use this as a power base to implement the most extreme elements of Satan's plan, it is vital for him that Christians be discouraged in every way possible from:

(a) recognising that demonic possession is a real evil in our society;

(b) taking steps to pray against it; and what is most important,

(c) combining prayer and fasting to do real damage to Satan and his works.

If the NIV did nothing else but discouraged saints from prayer combined with fasting, it would have scored a major success.

• Heaven and Hell, Grace and Salvation

The NIV continually aims to dilute the word of God, to tone it down, as it were. In many instances the vagueness it employs is so subtle that the original meaning is completely undermined even though little outward change has taken place. An entire book could be written on these dilutions alone, but we will confine ourselves to those listed in **Appendix A**, verses 83-95. They succeed in obscuring the finality of hell, the eternal and transcendent power of heaven, an the awesome challenge faced by all true Christians who walk daily in the grace of God.

Please take the time to examine these verses since every one of them is central to Christian living. In doing so remember that you are tasting but a *sample* of the thousands of changes made by the NIV team.

Remember also that many of the changes made by the NIV team will not even be obvious in the absence of a verse by verse comparison. Why? Because the NIV has removed over 60,000 words from the KJV! The word count total for the KJV is slightly over 788,000 words, while the corresponding figure for the NIV is 726,000. What gave these people the right to excise 9% of God's Word? If you are a user of the NIV and you are not asking this question, then something is very wrong.

CHAPTER TWO

What does the LORD say about His Word?

The NIV is a defective translation of the Bible. It systematically makes a series of changes which target and undermine many key elements of Christian doctrine.

None of these changes are justified. Their technical basis and the phoney methodology behind it is explained in the next chapter. However, even without knowing how the NIV team tried to justify their corruption of the Bible, it ought to be clear from the changes examined in the previous chapter that they followed a specific line of attack. Again and again they home in on verses and key words which have a particular relevance to Christian theology.

In pursuing this strategy they aimed to diminish the divinity of Christ, to subtly portray Jesus as a prophet rather than the Messiah, to undermine the Trinity, to downplay the power of prayer, to blur the distinction between heaven and earth, to transfer the locus of salvation from Christ to God the Father, to portray evil as a relative state rather than a dark and threatening reality, and to make hell and damnation seem like metaphors or abstract ideas.

Having been an active member of a New Age religion for 33 years and a guest speaker at numerous international and regional New Age seminars, I can see very clearly how the NIV aligns with and supports the New Age agenda. The deception is so cleverly contrived that most Christians will not notice that they are being duped and that the very foundations of their theology are being undermined.

The New Age movement promotes a very subtle doctrine which eats into Christian belief. This doctrine comprises a whole series of lies which, on the surface, appear reasonable, universal and compassionate. Many are presented in such a way that, to the unwary, they can seem to enrich the vitality of Christian life. Indeed, so effectively have they been marketed, and so cleverly have they been woven into the fabric of modern culture (via TV, movies etc), that many Christians who use a counterfeit Bible have already been conditioned to accept them.

This is why Satan and his servants have been so busy turning out so many translations and versions of the Bible. In addition to the many cunning (and some not so cunning) distortions of Christian theology, they include a language and phraseology which adapt very easily to the New Age mindset. Much of what passes as ‘translation’ is merely paraphrasing, a rendering into modern vernacular which is so bland that much of the precision and power of the original is lost:

> “A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.”
> (Proverbs 25:11)

All of these translations play on the misconception that the word of God needs to be modernised, that it needs to be made relevant to the complexities and pressures of modern life. Alas, this feeble excuse is being used to change the word of God! What is more, it serves to suppress the manifest simplicity and relevance of the KJV. For over 350 years, this masterly translation has met the spiritual needs of millions as they went through every kind of turmoil and disruption – wars, famine, disease, mass migration, poverty, political persecution, collapsing markets, and other horrendous problems unknown to most people in Europe and America today. No book was more relevant, no book was more frequently consulted, no book was more read for inspiration and counsel.

The greatest teachers and preachers used it throughout their ministries without once finding it deficient in any respect. Rather they extolled its mighty power at every opportunity! Men like John Wesley, CH Spurgeon, DL Moody, Jonathan Edwards, Matthew Henry, and many others held the KJV to be divinely inspired, not just a mechanical rendering into English of Greek and Hebrew texts, but a faithful and vibrant embodiment of the truths conveyed by the Lord to the patriarchs and prophets of Israel. They didn't just use it, they tested it and stretched it every way they could in order to explore and expound the truths given us by God. And so too did their listeners. People from all walks of life knew the KJV inside out. They didn't just dip into it, but tested it mercilessly. And they kept coming back to it because it met their deepest spiritual needs.

"Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set."
(Proverbs 22:28)

So why was the KJV pushed aside? Why was it replaced by a set of phoney versions? Because thousands of Protestant ministers and pastors allowed this to happen. The shepherds forgot just how dangerous and cunning the wolf can be!

What the LORD has said about His word

To better understand the situation we are in today, we should examine carefully what the Lord has said about His holy word. These verses are amongst the most important in the Bible since they express the importance that the Lord ***Himself*** places on the Holy Bible.

Through these verses, He made five promises: (1) that His word is perfect; (2) that His word is immutable or unchangeable; (3) that His word will last forever; (4) that His word will extend to all nations; and, significantly, (5) that there will come a time when people will be deprived of access to His word.

Please weigh these verses carefully because they shed great light on the crisis we are facing today.

The Bible as given is perfect

The New Age versions all use what is known as dynamic translation. This means they try to paraphrase the original text, to express it as though it were being stated today for the first time. This is completely different from verbal translation, which tries to match the original words exactly, allowing where necessary for structural differences between English and the Greek/Hebrew originals. The perfection of the original text is lost in dynamic translation since the translator had to *interpret* the meaning of the text before finding a way to paraphrase it. Note this enormous difference! The NIV translators did something that the KJV translators did ***not*** do. They decided what the original verse meant and converted *that* into English. The KJV translators, on the other hand, confined their task to identifying the English words and grammar which most closely corresponded with the Greek/Hebrew original. While they had to understand and give consideration to the intended meaning of the original, they did not try to paraphrase it. They were so scrupulous in this task that, in any instance where they found it necessary to import an additional word to secure the meaning in English, they identified the word in italics. (Every single word that the KJV translators introduced to enable them to render a smooth and coherent translation of any particular verse is identified by italics!)

As a result, the original perfection of God's word, as promised in the following verses, has been substantially retained in the KJV but all too often lost in the NIV:

> The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. (Psalm 12:6-7)
>
> As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him. (2 Samuel 22:31) (See also Psalm 18:30)
>
> Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. (Proverbs 30:5-6)
>
> For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Hebrews 4:12)

In saying this, I am not arguing for the infallibility of the KJV. For our purposes, it is only necessary to show that, unlike the NIV, the KJV is a faithful, complete and reliable rendering of the Bible into English.

The Bible as given is immutable

The big problem with dynamic translation is that it loses the germ of the original. The experts feel this is a necessary sacrifice in order to produce the clearest possible meaning for the modern reader. However, this argument makes no sense if a verbal translation is equally plain and transparent. Even with 500 or so archaic words, the KJV is still as intelligible to the modern reader – as proven by literacy tests – as the so-called 'improved' translations.

The curse of dynamic translation is that it adds and removes words ad nauseum, which is emphatically what the LORD has warned us ***not*** to do!

The following verses emphasize that immutability or unchanging nature of the word of God. We can neither add to it nor subtract from it. Common sense tells us that some tiny changes may be required to meet the demands of translation, but these should be kept to the absolute minimum. The KJV translators observed this command, while the NIV team ignored it completely:

> Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. (Deuteronomy 4:2)
>
> But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken. (Isaiah 28:13)
>
> The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. (Psalm 12:6-7)
>
> But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. (Matthew 4:4)
>
> Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. (Matthew 5:18)
>
> Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall NEVER pass away. (Luke 21:33)
>
> If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; (John 10:35)
>
> For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: (Revelation 22:18)
>
> And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book. (Revelation 22:19)

The Bible as given will endure forever

The Lord has promised that His word will endure forever. This means that, despite the best efforts by Satan to destroy the Holy Bible, it will survive. If he can't destroy it, then he will do the next best thing – he will make so many counterfeits that naive or unsuspecting Christians will become confused. This plan has been under way on a global scale for over a century, and has been alarmingly successful.

The following verses show that the Lord has promised to preserve and protect his holy word, to prevent it from destruction by Satan. So which one is He protecting among His English-speaking disciples, the faithful translation of the KJV or one of the New Age versions? The answer ought to be obvious to all Christians, especially Christian pastors and ministers, but sadly it is not.

> Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God. (Deuteronomy 12:28)
>
> The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. (Psalm 12:6-7)
>
> The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. (Isaiah 40:8)
>
> As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever. (Isaiah 59:21)
>
> Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (1 Peter 1:23)
>
> But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you. (1 Peter 1:25)

The Bible as given will reach all nations

God's promise to preserve and protect the purity of His word was not confined to the Jews and the early Christians of the Middle East, but was given unto all nations:

> And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. (Micah 4:2)

As St Paul said, every born-again Christian is of the seed of Abraham:

> For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith...Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all (Romans 4:13 and 4:16)

The Lord's promise extends to the people of the English-speaking world as much as it did to the tribes of Israel. Since 1611, that promise has rested on the KJV. For nearly 300 years, no-one saw fit to challenge it. Then something of great significance happened, an 'alternative' Greek text of the New Testament was compiled – which we will discuss at greater length in the next chapter.

The Bible as given will one day be inaccessible

The Bible is a gift from God to enable us to find redemption. From start to finish, from Genesis to Revelation, it sets out in loving detail God's plan for our salvation. In offering this gift, the LORD expects us to receive it with joy and respect. Should that respect diminish, the gift could disappear from view. The LORD has warned us that one day we would face such a famine:

> Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: (Amos 8:11)

Those days have arrived.

CHAPTER THREE

The Age of Amos 8:11

> Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: (Amos 8:11)

Now that we are living in the Age of Amos 8:11, let's see how we got there.

In order to appreciate the history of this debacle, and the way it developed, it is important to understand that, of the any things in this world that Satan hates, the Word of God is probably at or very near the top of his list. He knows that the best way to destroy Christianity is to destroy the Bible.

To weaken Christianity, weaken the Bible. To confuse and divide Christians, give them lots of different Bibles. To produce weak Sunday Christians, produce a weak Sunday Bible. To produce polite, pliable Christians, give them an anaemic, bloodless Bible. To produce soft Ecumenical Christians, give them a New Age Bible. To undermine Christianity, give Protestants a Catholic Bible. To weaken faith, weaken the Word of God.

The KJV team used a Greek version of the New Testament compiled by Erasmus using seven earlier manuscripts. His objective was to compile a definitive Latin translation, and for this purpose he needed to show the Greek text from which he derived it. The seven manuscripts were all available to him in Basle, Switzerland, where he did this work. None of the manuscripts contained all of the New Testament, but collectively they gave him all that he required, apart from the last 6 verses of Revelation which he took from the Vulgate (Latin Bible). All of these manuscripts came from Byzantian sources and represented the word of God as it had been preserved from the church at Antioch. Today there are known to be over 5000 of these manuscripts, all Byzantine in origin, and 95% or them, or thereabouts, are in complete agreement. They thus allow the preserved word of God to be traced and verified with remarkable accuracy from the original Greek.

The Greek Bible based on this body of manuscripts is known as the *Textus Receptus* (or Received Text). The version published by Erasmus in 1516 was therefore based on a set of manuscripts drawn from the *Textus Receptus*. Modern scholarship shows that this was an immensely robust and reliable source. While some minor word changes have been suggested, they do not have any material effect on the meaning conveyed in the original KJV of 1611.

So, in order to undermine the KJV, one must locate another series of manuscripts which offer an alternative text. The only other serious candidates were a number of old manuscripts that survived from Egyptian sources. Some of these were actually older than the surviving manuscripts of the *Textus Receptus*. On the surface this would suggest that, being closer to the time when the New Testament was first recorded, they should be even more reliable. However, there were (and still are) a number of major problems with these Egyptian manuscripts:

(1) Egypt has always been, and continues to be, a global centre of black magic. The Old Testament attests again and again to the force of occultism in that land. Its magicians were famous throughout the Middle East. As Exodus shows us, the dark presence in that land did everything possible to prevent the children of Israel from departing. It took extraordinary demonstrations of the LORD'S divine will before Pharaoh (as the representative of Satan) finally submitted. Egypt was not just a symbolic enemy of the LORD, but an active and committed adversary to the very last.

(2) Older is not necessarily better. As soon as the word of God began to appear, in the form of the gospels and epistles of the New Testament, it was beset by opposition on all sides. As might be expected, mystics, gnostics, magicians, ascetics, Pharisees, Scribes, Zoroastrians, Platonists and many others tried to twist the Gospel of Christ into a form which reflected their own beliefs. Thus one would expect some of the earliest manuscripts to contain significant errors, especially in relation to the divinity of Christ, the Holy Trinity, the bodily Resurrection of Christ, and the atoning power of Christ's sacrifice on the cross. The manuscripts which gave an accurate statement of the gospels and epistles would initially be preserved by true Christians only. Their number would only increase as the centuries passed and news of the Gospel of Christ spread across the ancient world. On the other hand, the manuscripts which had been doctored and amended by the gnostics and others would continue to undergo so many alterations that they would eventually make little sense to a Christian. This is in fact how many of the gnostic heresies of the second and third centuries developed.

(3) Our reasoning at (2) above would imply that (a) very few Egyptian manuscripts would survive (since few were produced), (b) where they did survive they would likely differ significantly among themselves (which they do), and (c) they would be reproduced with diminishing frequency over in subsequent centuries – and therefore fewer and fewer manuscripts with the same text would be found. All of these conclusions are borne out by historical evidence.

(4) Jewish traditions placed enormous emphasis on the accurate transmission of scripture. Copyists were expected to achieve the highest standards of precision. Many techniques were used to ensure that every manuscript copy was true and faithful to the smallest detail. The same disciplines would have aided the early transmission of the gospels and epistles among Christians, in their exact form. Copyists in Alexandria however were paid professionals. Often they had no immediate familiarity with the material they were transcribing. Furthermore, they would have little sympathy with material which was blatantly critical of their own magical systems of belief.

(5) Christians had every incentive to preserve the gospels and epistles in their original form, while the Egyptians, as practitioners of the occult, had every incentive to corrupt and distort them.

During the 19th century, two English scholars, Westcott and Hort, set out to produce a definitive composite Greek text of the New Testament based primarily on Alexandrian sources. Their work drew substantially from two manuscripts known respectively as the *Vaticanus* and the *Sinaiticus*. There are several reasons for regarding the Westcott & Hort text, 'The New Testament in the Original Greek' (1881), as both unreliable and very possibly subversive:

(1) *Vaticanus*

Dated to the first half of the 4th century, the *Vaticanus* codex was only made available to scholars by its owners, the Vatican Library, in the late 19th century. It is from the Egyptian school and thus prey to the heresies of Arianism and gnosticism which were rampant at the time, including those which portrayed the Gospels as primarily allegorical rather than factual. The entire manuscript has been mutilated and revised several times, and many characters were difficult to identify because all the lettering has been overwritten. It omits Mark 16:9-20 but, significantly, leave a blank column for its subsequent inclusion. Thus scholars are mistaken if they take this omission as evidence that the verses were not in the original. The codex also betrays its Arian sympathies when its gives John 1:18 as "the only begotten God" instead of "the only begotten Son."

(2) *Sanaiticus*

Also written in the 4th century, the *Sinaiticus* codex only became known to western scholars in the 19th century when it was discovered in the Greek Orthodox monastery of St Catherine's on Mount Sinai. It too is of the Egyptian school. In the four Gospels *alone* there are over 3000 differences between it and the *Vaticanus*. Nine correctors made changes to the manuscript between the 4th and 12th centuries, producing some 20,000 corrections in all. Where a manuscript has that many alterations it is usually taken as a clear sign that it was not regarded as a first rate text to begin with. There is also strong evidence that the manuscript was very roughly treated at the monastery around the time is was discovered, unlike other manuscripts in its substantial archive – a further sign that it was not held in high regard by the monks.

The *Sinaiticus* also contains a note which states: "Taken and corrected according to the hexapla of Origen: Antonius compared it; I, Pamphilus, corrected it." Since Origen was a notorious heretic who frequently amended scripture to accord with his personal, highly unorthodox beliefs, this admission alone would raise serious doubts about the manuscript.

Incredibly Mark 16:9-20 is also missing from the *Sinaiticus* even though there is clear evidence that the verses were recorded in it originally and later removed. This would strongly suggest that the manuscript is a forgery or, at minimum, that several hands had a role in its compilation, with some exercising a degree of discretion not normally accorded to copyists. The latter would render it wholly unsuitable as a primary source.

The *Sinaiticus* also includes a number of apocryphal books, including the absurdly heretical Epistle of Barnabas. This too would suggest that it originated far from the mainstream of Christian orthodoxy.

(3) Methodology

The Westcott & Hort text fails to observe a basic principle of good scholarship, namely that extraordinary claims should be supported by extraordinary proof. Instead of presenting conclusive testimony from a number of primary sources of unquestioned authenticity, coupled with supplementary evidence from a representative number of secondary sources, they rely almost exclusively on two primary sources of questionable provenance, few if any secondary sources, and a very dubious assumption, namely that 'older is automatically better.' This could ***not*** be regarded as extraordinary proof. At best it can be offered only as an argument for further palaeographical research into a small number of scriptural verses. The claim that their text constitutes a new, definitive Greek text of the New Testament, meeting all necessary standards of academic rigour, is plainly without foundation.

The demands of academia are such that personal advancement and recognition generally come only by challenging the prevailing orthodoxy. This makes sense in many disciplines, such as physics and mathematics, whose fields of enquiry are infinite, but it is a dangerous in a discipline, such as Biblical studies, where the field of enquiry is limited and 'progress' can only be made by overturning established opinion. Thus, many Biblical scholars are in a bind. In order to make their mark academically, they *must* change something!

The 'older is automatically better' assumption, which is central to the Westcott & Hort approach, has also been undermined by the discovery during the 20th century of several New Testament fragments on papyri, dating from a period *before* the *Vaticanus* and *Sinaiticus*, which support the *Textus Receptus.* These are quite apart from the numerous scriptural quotations, in the works of the Church Fathers (such as Tertullian, Irenaeus, Clement of Rome and Ignatius of Antioch), which date from the same period and which support the *Textus Receptus*. Significantly, even though these were available to Westcott and Hort, they chose to ignore them!

(4) Apostasy

The Bible clearly states that a correct understanding of the word of God can come only through participation in the church of Christ. It cannot come through scholarship alone, nor philosophical enquiry. See, for example, what St Paul has stated:

> "For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake." (1 Thessalonians 1:5)
>
> "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ." (Colossians 2:8)
>
> "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." (1 Corinthians 2:14)
>
> "For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it." (Hebrews 4:2)

This is an issue of profound importance where anyone attempts to translate and amend the word of God. Those who take on such a task **must** be men and women of unimpeachable integrity, utterly dedicated to the teachings of Christ and uncompromising in the war against Satan. This **cannot** be said of either B F Westcott or F J A Hort.

The Church of England at that time was heavily infiltrated by Freemasonry and it was, and still is, considered acceptable for a minister of the faith to take the Masonic oath. Since the Masonic oath is taken to Lucifer, albeit in a disguised form in the lower degrees, it is very harmful to a Christian (For a detailed compendium of all 33 Masonic degrees in the Scottish Rite, see *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry* (1871), by Albert Pike. Pike was a lifelong Mason with the rank of Sovereign Grand Commander, and a staunch Luciferian. This massive work, which was unobtainable until recently, reveals the rabidly anti-Christian nature of Freemasonry.)

As an elite class, Church of England clerics of the 19th century also took an active interest in a range of philosophical and religious subjects outside the bounds of orthodox Christianity. These included mediumship, mesmerism, paranormal investigation, and a study of the many Islamic and Hindu texts then becoming available through the expansion of the British Empire across Asia. Many Anglican clergymen were also familiar with the work of H P Blavatsky and her Theosophical Society. These various non-Christian streams of thought had a strong influence on many senior churchmen and led to a marked softening of their orthodoxy. Given that many clergymen chose their vocation for social and professional, rather than religious, reasons, their orthodoxy was never deeply felt to begin with. The attractions of a prebend or a living, with a guaranteed income and home for life, not to mention a high social position, were generally the main motivation at that time for entering the church.

Thus the Anglican Church at that time offered ample scope to anyone with sufficient connections and standing to push back, if not breach, the boundaries of orthodoxy.

Westcott had a close, lifelong friendship with Hort, as well as two other clerics, E W Benson and J B Lightfoot. All four had close ties with the occult community, as the following biographical details reveal:

> As an undergraduate at Cambridge, Westcott organised a club and gave it the name *Hermes*, which is another name for Satan (Satan has many names in the occult). Egyptian magic is known as Hermetic magic. The club met weekly for three years (1845-1848). A number of members were practising homosexuals and appear to have used cannabis.
>
> Along with Westcott, Benson and others, Hort founded the Cambridge Ghost Society in the 1850s, "for the investigation of ghosts and all supernatural appearances and effects, being disposed to believe such things really exist..." (Hort)
>
> The Cambridge Ghost Society is seen by many secular historians as a direct forerunner to the Society of Psychical Research, which in turn had a seminal influence on the New Age movement.
>
> Most students of paranormal phenomena at that time attended seances to examine the matter firsthand, often on several occasions. Given their role in promoting an objective study of such phenomena, it is almost certain that Hort and Westcott did likewise, especially as it was a socially acceptable form of amusement among the upper classes at that time. Since seances involve direct communication with demons, they are spiritually very harmful.
>
> Hort joined the Apostles in 1851 and had a lead role in drafting its Masonic-type oath. The Apostles was a secret club comprising up to 12 members, selected by invitation and drawn from the most influential families in English society. As such it was akin to the Skull & Bones or the Scroll & Key societies at Yale, both of which are profoundly occult and steeped in Hermetic magic.
>
> > "No society [the Apostles] ever existed in which more freedom of thought was found, consistent with the most perfect affection between the members; or in which a more complete toleration of the most opposite opinion prevailed." - Jack Kemble (Historian and member of the Apostles)
>
> Most members of these societies were the sons of men of high position in British Freemasonry. It would be very surprising if the same spirit of covert apostasy did not carry across generations (Anyone involved in the field of deliverance will know that it does). The fact that most of their meetings and, in particular, the subjects under discussion were a closely guarded secret is further evidence of this.

In 1872 Westcott founded another group which he named The Eranus Club. Hort also joined, describing it as a "senior Apostles club." (Apparently *eranus* is Latin for a banquet or social club) Eranus is also a play on the word Ouranos, father of the sky – another name for Satan.

Dr G Vance Smith was invited by Westcott and Hort to participate with them in revising the Greek New Testament. Smith denied the deity of Christ, the Trinity, and the inspiration of scripture.

There are many other incidental facts from the lives of these men which support the view that they did ***not*** subscribe to Christian orthodoxy and, furthermore, that they sought deliberately to produce a definitive Greek text of the New Testament which would push aside the *Textus Receptus*.

Not everyone was fooled by Westcott and Hort. For example, John Burgon, Dean of Chichester, declared, "For the Greek text which they have invented proves to be hopelessly depraved throughout...full of errors from beginning to end..." However, their high connections ensured that their "depraved" text prevailed.

The table in **Appendix C**, which is based in large part on a chart by Jack Moorman, sets out the two distinct historical and palaeographical streams from which the KJV and the modern versions, respectively, derive. It illustrates very dramatically just how stark the divide really is.

CONCLUSION

We are in the age that the prophet Amos warned us about, when he wrote:

> "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:" (Amos 8:11)

This prophetic warning seems to be related to the following by St Paul:

> "And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:" (2 Thessalonians 2:11)

All of the modern translations of the Bible into English have countless changes which, like those of the NIV, distort or dilute many words and ideas that are central to Christian orthodoxy. Even the New King James Bible (NKJV), which its publisher claims is unchanged (apart from the modernising of archaic words), has undergone significant material alteration. The NKJV changes over 100,000 words in the original KJV, most of which match those of the NIV, NASV and RSV. In the New Testament alone it removes 2,289 words. Furthermore, throughout the Bible, it omits words which convey the authority of scripture and the transcendent power of God. For example, it removes the word "Lord" 66 times, "God" 51 times and "heaven" 50 times.

Truth does not change

Readers of the King James Bible in the 17th century knew the word of God inside out. Two different print runs of the KJV in 1611 became known as the He Bible and the She Bible. Why? Because readers had spotted a printing error in Ruth 3:15 ("and he went into the city", which should have read "she"). How would these pious people have reacted if they discovered that the second print run differed from the first in tens of thousands of places? There would have been a revolution. And yet, today, millions of supposedly orthodox Christians accept a multitude of errors, flaws and discrepancies in their Bible without a second thought. It shows how few of them truly hunger for truth and how successful the Masonic programme of corruption has been.

The importance of scripture as the sole, reliable word of God is emphasized time and again in the Bible. Jesus, the prophets and the New Testament writers frequently quoted or referred to specific Biblical verses. It was clearly understood that everyone studied the holy word and committed it to memory – "Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee." (Psalm 119:11). Today hardly anyone memorises passages from Scripture, even though it was a common practice when everyone read the KJV. This serious lapse is due in part to the variety of 'approved' translations and the lack of a common, definitive text. After all, why bother memorising 'truth' if it keeps changing!

The Lord's Prayer
A general lack of confidence in the New Age translations is borne out by the wording of the Lord's Prayer. Most orthodox Christians use and recite the following text in church every Sunday:

> Our Father which art in heaven,
> Hallowed be thy name.
> Thy kingdom come.
> Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.
> Give us this day our daily bread.
> And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.
> And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil:
> For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever.
> Amen.
>
> - Matthew 6:9-13 [KJV]

This is the KJV version! These Christians have <u>not</u> replaced it with the NIV version, shown here:

> Our Father in heaven, hallowed be your name,
> your kingdom come, your will be done on earth as it is in heaven.
> Give us today our daily bread.
> Forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven our debtors.
> And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one.
>
> - Matthew 6:9-13 [NIV]

Why don't most orthodox Christians use the NIV version of The Lord's Prayer? Because they don't trust it! They know the first version is the correct one and that the second is a poor replacement.

A proliferation of translations is extremely dangerous. The LORD has warned us of this: "Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD." (Proverbs 20:10)

Some Frequently Asked Questions
A number of frequently asked questions about the KJV are set out in **Appendix D**. Taken together they illustrate the depth of disinformation that has helped to shroud what ought to be a very transparent and well understood issue. They also show how the NIV has been 'sold' to orthodox Christians. (Imagine the profits to be made on a book which is bound to sell 30-40 millions copies! The copyright holders have every incentive to 'advertise' its so-called merits and to undermine the alternative.)

The Masonic Bible
You won't find the NIV in a Masonic lodge. Satan knows which Bible translation is the true Word of God. This is why every Masonic lodge in the English-speaking world has a copy of the KJV! He wants to mock the Bible – which is an implied part of all Masonic ritual – so he insists of having the KJV, not a poor imitation.

The Great Falling Away
St Paul warned that the End Times would be preceded by a great falling away. This has been happening for some time, with millions of Christians departing from orthodoxy in recent decades. Many have switched openly to New Age beliefs or have adopted New Age beliefs in their hearts. For example, many Christians who profess to be orthodox now subscribe to one or more of the heresies listed in **Appendix B**, any one of which would include them in the great falling away. This list of heresies is certainly not complete, and yet it is a startling catalogue of what many so-called Christians believe today.

The Council of Trent
The Catholic Church has always taught that it has the power to add to the Word of God. They call it Tradition. They confirmed this power at the Council of Trent (1545-1563) and even added several additional books to the Bible! This apostate attitude has been carried through to the New Age versions, where men feel they have the right – through their academic qualifications, scholarship, and the authority granted them by Tradition – to modify what the LORD has given.

Deliverance
The difference between the KJV and the corrupt versions is well illustrated by the experience of preachers who serve in the field of deliverance (releasing victims of demonic oppression or possession). Practitioners who use the NIV (or a similar modern translation) often labour for hours in the face of intense resistance, while users of the KJV often report a much shorter and smoother path to deliverance. It seems demons are much more sensitive to the Word of God than many Christians!

Spiritual Warfare
All Christians today are engaged in spiritual warfare, whether they know it or not! Most seem to be oblivious to the fact that Satan is blazing a trail of destruction through Christianity, to the point where the number of true believers today is but a small fraction of what it was even 50 years ago.

Why is this? Because faith has been undermined to an astonishing degree. And the ONLY source of faith is the Word of God. The NIV and other defective Bibles have diluted and perverted the Word of God. This has WEAKENED FAITH. The Bible itself has warned us about this again and again, but for some reason Christians leaders around the world have simply ignored the warning. The results off this appalling error are evident for all to see.

The dark rulers of this world, sometimes called the Illuminati (the syndicate behind the Masons and the Vatican), have long planned the destruction of the US. All the indications are that this will occur in 2009/2010. When it does, the whole world will be in turmoil. Christians everywhere will need spiritual armour of the greatest strength and purity – not the wooden sword of the NIV.

The Answer
If true Christianity is to survive, all true Christians must go back to the unadulterated, unpolluted Word of God, the sword that served our grandfathers so well, the sword that has proven itself time and again in fierce and deadly combat. Christians everywhere must return to the King James Bible!

APPENDIX A:
Some of the many errors in the NIV

---

1. Christ's Divinity

1

Matthew 6:13
KJV - "And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen."

NIV - "And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one."

The NIV leaves out "For thine is the kingdom and the power and the glory for ever. Amen." Everything that would connect the Father with his son, and thus glorify the son, is omitted.

2

Matthew 6:33
KJV - "But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you."

NIV - "But seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well."

The NIV reduces "The kingdom of God" to "his kingdom." The whole point of the kingdom is that it is God's kingdom and not of this world.

3

Matthew 8:29
KJV - "And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?"

NIV - "'What do you want with us, Son of God?' they shouted. '"Have you come here to torture us before the appointed time?'"

The NIV leaves out the words, "Jesus, thou", thereby removing the specific connection between Jesus and God. It leaves open the possibility that others, besides Jesus, can qualify as a Son of God.

4

Matthew 9:18
KJV - "...there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him..."

NIV - "While he was saying this, a ruler came and knelt before him and said, 'My daughter has just died. But come and put your hand on her, and she will live.'"

The NIV changes "worshipped" to "knelt before." Men kneel before their own kings and queens, but they do not worship them.

5

Matthew 13:51
KJV - "Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto Him, Yea, Lord."

NIV "'Have you understood all these things?' Jesus asked. 'Yes,' they replied."

The NIV leaves out "Lord", a key word which recognises the divinity and unique nature of Christ.

6

Matthew 16:20
KJV - "Then charged He his disciples that they should tell no man that He was Jesus the Christ."

NIV - "Then he warned his disciples not to tell anyone that he was the Christ."

The NIV leaves out "Jesus," as it does in many other verses. These omissions downplay the fact that Jesus was Christ and that there is only one Christ. They make 'the Christ' seem separate from Jesus, as though it were something bestowed upon him and which God, if He so willed, could bestow on another.

7

Matthew 20:20
KJV - "Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him..."

NIV - "Then the mother of Zebedee's sons came to Jesus with her sons and, kneeling down, asked a favor of him."

The NIV again changes "worshipping" to "kneeling down." This fails to acknowledge the divinity of Christ.

8

Matthew 25:13
KJV - "Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh."

NIV - "Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour."

The NIV leaves out "wherein the Son of man cometh." This is a remarkably brazen omission, utterly disregarding the original meaning of the verse and replacing it with something that hardly makes any sense.

9

Mark 1:14
KJV - "Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God."

NIV - "After John was put in prison, Jesus went into Galilee, proclaiming the good news of God."

The NIV says "the good news" and leaves out "the gospel of the kingdom of God." This too is a very cynical omission. The whole point of the KJV verse is that Jesus preached the gospel and that this gospel led one to the kingdom of God. It is much more than just 'good news about God.' The NIV text also eliminates the Messianic sense of the KJV text. Jesus was the Messiah and his role was to make the kingdom of God accessible to man. He was not a messenger but the Messiah.

10

Mark 5:6
KJV - "But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,"

NIV - "When he saw Jesus from a distance, he ran and fell on his knees in front of him."

The NIV changes "worshipped" to "fell on his knees." Again, Jesus is portrayed as a great king, but not the incarnation of God on earth.

11

Mark 9:24
KJV - "And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief."

NIV - "Immediately the boy's father exclaimed, 'I do believe; help me overcome my unbelief!'"

The NIV leaves out the reference to Jesus as "Lord." It doing so it turns an important verse into a bland request. It also implies that the man was striving to believe in something abstract rather than the divinity of the person standing before him.

12

Mark 11:10
KJV - "Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest."

NIV - "'Blessed is the coming kingdom of our father David!' 'Hosanna in the highest!'"

The NIV text is remarkably disrespectful. It refuses to acknowledge the already present reality of David's kingdom in the person of Jesus. Then it goes even further and refuses to recognise that Jesus came in the name of the LORD. Changes like this should alert the astute reader to the existence of a deliberate policy of subversion among the translators.

13

Luke 4:8
KJV - "And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord they God, and him only shalt thou serve."

NIV - "Jesus answered, 'It is written: 'Worship the Lord your God and serve him only.'"

The NIV leaves out "Get thee behind me Satan." This detracts greatly from what Jesus was trying to accomplish. By hiding the Great Deceiver, the NIV downplays the battle that every Christian must face while following the path of righteousness. It turns evil into an abstract state instead of a real and present danger – exactly what the New Agers believe.

14

Luke 4:41
KJV - "And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God ..."

NIV - "Moreover, demons came out of many people, shouting, 'You are the Son of God! ...'"

The NIV leaves out the reference to Jesus as Christ. Even devils can recognise that Jesus is Christ, but the NIV translators seem slow to do so.

15

Luke 7:31
KJV - "And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?"

NIV - "To what, then, can I compare the people of this generation? What are they like?"

The NIV leaves out "And the Lord said." The word 'Lord' is not just an honorific title, but a plain acknowledgement of the divinity of Christ.

16

Luke 11:2
KJV - "And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth."

NIV - "He said to them, "When you pray, say: "'Father, hallowed be your name, your kingdom come."

The NIV turns God in "a God afar off." He is not referred to as Our Father but just Father. Neither does this crucially important prayer state that He is in Heaven, which would designate Him as Our Heavenly Father. Both references to heaven are removed. The NIV translators achieved a major coup when they got Christians to accept this awful parody of the Lord's Prayer.

17

Luke 11:4
KJV - "And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil."

NIV - "Forgive us our sins, for we also forgive everyone who sins against us. And lead us not into temptation."

Delivery from evil is central to our salvation, so why is this text omitted? Again, the NIV follows the New Age conception of evil as an abstraction.

18

Luke 23:42
KJV - "And he [the thief] said unto Jesus 'Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.'"

NIV - "Then he said, 'Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom.'"

Again the NIV leaves out "Lord" and ignores His divinity.

19

John 10:30
KJV - "I and my Father are one."

NIV - "I and the Father are one."

Though seemingly small, this is a major change since it makes Christ seem remote from His Father. Again, God is turned into "a God afar off." It also leaves room for others to claim a similar relationship with 'the' Father. The NIV team push this unsettling message in several other places. For example:

John 10:32
KJV - "Jesus answered them, 'Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?'"
NIV "but Jesus said to them, 'I have shown you many great miracles from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?'"

John 14:28
KJV - "Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you, If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I."
NIV "You heard me say, 'I am going away and I am coming back to you.' If you loved me, you would be glad that I am going to the Father, for the Father is greater than I."

Remember John 5:18: "Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making him equal with God." (KJV). The NIV translators seem just as determined as the Pharisees to ensure that this truth is suppressed!

20

Acts 2:30
KJV - "Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;"

NIV - "But he was a prophet and knew that God had promised him on oath that he would place one of his descendants on his throne."

The NIV replaces "Christ" with "one of his descendants" and materially alters the structure of the verse. This is a very cunning change since it allows for the possibility that another of King David's descendants could qualify as Christ. As such it is fully consistent with the *Da Vinci Code* deception which attempts to prove that Jesus had a bloodline which survived to this day. The NIV is therefore giving scriptural support to anyone who can 'prove' his descent from this supposed bloodline.

21

Acts 8:37
KJV - "And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."

This verse unequivocally states that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. As such it is of great doctrinal importance, and yet the NIV leaves it out!

22

Romans 14:10
KJV - "...for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."

NIV - "For we will all stand before God's judgment seat."

The NIV removes Christ as our judge, which is a central tenet of Christianity. See John 5:22 - “For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son.” (KJV)

23

Romans 16:24
KJV - "The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen."

The NIV leaves out the entire verse. Since Christians receive grace only through Christ, this omission is subversive.

24

Galatians 6:17
KJV - "From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus."

NIV - "Finally, let no one cause me trouble, for I bear on my body the marks of Jesus."

The NIV leaves out "Lord." This is a serious omission since the verse is intended by St Paul to directly connect his physical sufferings with the physical suffering of the risen Christ. If the body of the Lord had marks, then his resurrection was *physical*, not just spiritual. This is precisely what the New Age movement tries to deny.

25

Ephesians 3:9
KJV - "...which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ."

NIV - "and to make plain to everyone the administration of this mystery, which for ages past was kept hidden in God, who created all things."

The NIV leaves out "by Jesus Christ" and so refuses to acknowledge his role in the creation of all things! It also implies that, if Christ did not have a role in the creation of all things, that he *too* was created by God. Thus this clever change by the NIV team is actually denying the Trinity – another goal of the New Age movement.

26

Ephesians 3:14
KJV - "For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ."

NIV - "For this reason I kneel before the Father"

The NIV leaves out "of our Lord Jesus Christ." Again, the divinity of Christ is being downplayed. Furthermore, his role as mediator in our relationship with the Father is being denied. Another very serious omission.

27

Colossians 1:2
KJV - "To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ."

NIV - "To the holy and faithful brothers in Christ at Colosse: Grace and peace to you from God our Father."

The NIV leaves out "and the Lord Jesus Christ." The KJV verse shows the equivalence in substance of the Father and the Son, while the NIV verse denies it by omission.

28

1 Timothy 2:7
KJV - "Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity."

NIV - "And for this purpose I was appointed a herald and an apostle – I am telling the truth, I am not lying – and a teacher of the true faith to the Gentiles."

The NIV leaves out "in Christ." In this instance, the change undermines the authority that St Paul had as a servant of Christ. It also omits the connection between Christ and truth.

29

1 Timothy 3:16
KJV - "And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory."

NIV - "Beyond all question, the mystery of godliness is great: He appeared in a body, was vindicated by the Spirit, was seen by angels, was preached among the nations, was believed on in the world, was taken up in glory."

The NIV reduces "God" to "He" and changes "manifest in the flesh" to "appeared in a body." These are very significant changes which depart drastically from the original meaning. The KJV version is unequivocal – Jesus was the incarnate Son of God. The NIV version reduces Jesus to the status of Moses and Elijah at the Transfiguration. Both appeared as men and both had bodies. Jesus, however, was manifest in the flesh. The NIV continues with the same theme, namely, to separate Jesus the man and Christ the spiritual. They are not two separate realities, but one reality. Jesus was fully man and fully God. The NIV translation continually tries to undermine this.

30

2 Timothy 4:22
KJV - "The Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Grace be with you. Amen."

NIV - "The Lord be with your spirit. Grace be with you."

The NIV leaves out "Jesus Christ." In doing so, it omits the identification of Jesus with the Lord. In fact, the NIV verse makes it impossible to impute the existence of Christ. It implies that grace comes through the Lord only, and not through Jesus Christ our Saviour. Another seemingly small but very significant change.

31

Hebrews 2:7
KJV - "Thou made Him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst Him with glory and honour, and didst set Him over the works of thy hands."

NIV - "You made him a little lower than the angels; you crowned him with glory and honor"

The NIV leaves out "and didst set Him over the works of thy hands." Why does the NIV continually omit the most significant parts of these verses, those words which show that Jesus was (and is) both Lord and Savior?

32

1 John 5:13
KJV - "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God."

NIV - "I write these things to you who believe in the name of the Son of God so that you may know that you have eternal life."

The NIV leaves out the last 13 words of the verse (underlined) which emphasize the most important principle of salvation. Why?

33

Revelation 1:11
KJV - "Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and What thou seest, write in a book and send it to the seven churches which are in Asia..."

NIV - "which said: "Write on a scroll what you see and send it to the seven churches..."

The NIV leaves out "I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last." This is a reference to the living Christ, eternal God, and only begotten Son of the Father. It shows the reality of Christ beyond his historical context, his sojourn on earth, but as the one by whom all things were made. It's an immensely important verse, but again the NIV leaves it out. Why?

34

Revelation 5:14
KJV - "...And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped Him that liveth for ever and ever."

NIV "...and the elders fell down and worshipped."

The NIV leaves out "worshipped Him that liveth for ever and ever." Who were the elders worshipping? The KJV makes it clear that it is Jesus Christ, the Alpha and Omega, but the NIV erases this completely, to the point where the translation makes little sense.

Summary: In this section we have concentrated on one theme only, the divinity of Christ. And yet we have identified nearly three dozen changes in the NIV which systematically undermine his divinity. Many of these changes are very cleverly disguised, but some are quite brazen. Most Christian readers are unaware of the NIV agenda and the way these changes, when absorbed without question, will distort and degrade their understanding of the gospel. ("In the mouth of **two** or **three witnesses** shall every word be established." 2 Corinthians 13:1 If the NIV team has created 'new' witnesses, what mischief they can cause!).

2. Salvation

35

Matthew 9:13 KJV - "for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."

NIV - "For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners."

The NIV leaves out "to repentance." Why? The call to repentance is central to the gospel of salvation.

36

Matthew 18:11
KJV "For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost."

The NIV leaves out the entire verse. Since this verse states plainly the purpose for which Christ came, its omission is inexplicable.

37

Mark 2:17
KJV - "When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."

NIV "On hearing this, Jesus said to them, "It is not the healthy who need a doctor, but the sick. I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners."

The NIV leaves out "to repentance" as in Matthew 9:13. The KJV verse makes it perfectly plain *why* sinners are called. This is the gospel of salvation. The NIV is replacing the gospel of salvation through repentance with a gospel based merely on love and acceptance of Christ – which is pure New Age philosophy.

38

Mark 10:24
KJV - "Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!"

NIV - "Children, how hard it is to enter the kingdom of God!"

The NIV version completely changes the meaning. The whole thrust of the KJV version is lost. A proper attitude to material possessions is central to salvation, but the NIV version completely ignores this key point.

39

Mark 15:28
KJV - "And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors."

The NIV leaves out the entire verse. The transgressors are the two thieves crucified beside Jesus on Calvary. As such it is a prophetic verse, where scripture is being fulfilled. It also connects the sacrifice of Jesus with the salvation of those who are lost. By omitting this verse, the NIV downplays the role of Jesus as the promised Messiah and bringer of salvation.

40

Luke 9:55-56
KJV - "But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village."

NIV - "But Jesus turned and rebuked them, and they went to another village."

The NIV leaves out this entire section referring to Jesus as the Son of Man and Savior. The KJV makes it quite clear that Jesus has come as the Saviour of mankind, but the NIV simply deletes the fact.

41

Luke 17:36
KJV - "Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left."

The NIV leaves out the entire verse. Again this is an important verse since it links Jesus to the End Times and connects him with the Alpha and Omega of the Book of Revelation. It also illustrates how some will find salvation and others will not.

42

Romans 1:16
KJV - "For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ. ..."

NIV - "I am not ashamed of the gospel,"

The NIV omits "of Christ" and thereby distorts the verse. The gospel has no meaning whatsoever without Christ. It is his gospel. There is no power to save in a gospel without Christ, so why is the NIV suggesting otherwise?

43

Romans 8:1
KJV - "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit."

NIV - "Therefore, there is now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus,"

The NIV omits "who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit." This completely changes the meaning of the verse! The NIV is suggesting that salvation comes to everybody, even those who walk “after the flesh.” It does not draw the crucial distinction that is being made in the KJV version.

44

Romans 10:15
KJV - "How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things."

NIV - "How beautiful are the feet of those who bring good news!"

The NIV leaves out "that preach the gospel of peace." Again a scriptural prophecy is being suppressed, since Isaiah 9:6 describes the coming Messiah as “the Prince of Peace.” His gospel is the gospel of peace.

45

Romans 11:6
KJV - "And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work."

NIV - "And if by grace, then it is no longer by works; if it were, grace would no longer be grace."

The NIV leaves out a section of paramount importance: "But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work." This is the whole foundation of Protestantism, salvation by grace through faith and not by works. Both the Catholic Church and the New Age movement reject this central principle of Protestantism. Why have the NIV translation team left it out?

46

Romans 15:29
KJV - "And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ."

NIV - "I know that when I come to you, I will come in the full measure of the blessing of Christ."

The NIV leaves out "of the gospel." Again the NIV is trying to suggest that the gospel is something that exists independently of Christ. It refuses to acknowledge in this verse that the blessings we receive come only through Calvary and our faith in what Jesus accomplished for us on the Cross. The blessing of God is given only to those who are obedient to the gospel <u>of Christ</u>. ("In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:" - 2 Thessalonians 1:8.)

47

Galations 3:17
KJV - "And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect."

NIV - "What I mean is this: The law, introduced 430 years later, does not set aside the covenant previously established by God and thus do away with the promise."

NIV leaves out two key words, "in Christ." There is no Covenant without Christ. St Paul is stating that the promise or covenant that God made with Abraham was made in Christ. This is Christ as the Alpha and Omega. (“Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.” (John 8:58)) The incarnation of Christ in the flesh, and his death and resurrection, is the fulfillment of that covenant. However, the NIV translation obscures all of this.

48

Galatians 4:7
KJV - "Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ."

NIV - "So you are no longer a slave, but a son; and since you are a son, God has made you also an heir."

The NIV leaves out the most important words, "through Christ." We have no other means of salvation. We are heirs of God through Christ only. The NIV suggests that everybody is a son of God and an heir, which is not the case. One can only become a son of God through Jesus Christ ("Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." - Acts 4:12). The New Age movement rejects this central tenet of Christianity, describing all men as sons of God.

49

Galatians 6:15
KJV - "For in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature."

NIV - "Neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything; what counts is a new creation."

The NIV leaves out "For in Christ Jesus." One can only become a new creature in Christ. There is no other way. The NIV completely distorts the verse.

50

Ephesians 5:30
KJV - "For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones."

NIV - "for we are members of his body."

The NIV leaves out "of his flesh, and of his bones." These words are crucial for understanding the incarnation of Christ and the salvation which comes only through accepting his death and resurrection, in the flesh. They are immensely rich in theological power, so why are they being omitted?

51

Colossians1:14
KJV - "In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins."

NIV - "in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins."

The NIV leaves out the essential words of salvation, "through His blood." We have redemption and forgiveness of sins only through his blood. This is the cornerstone of Christianity. What on earth were the NIV translators thinking when they left out these words? Throughout this analysis we see on their part a systematic policy of downplaying the sacrifice on Calvary, of implying that it was the person of Christ alone that brought salvation, and not his sacrifice and resurrection.

52

Colossians 3:6
KJV - "For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience."

NIV - "Because of these, the wrath of God is coming."

The NIV leaves out "on the children of disobedience." Only those who are obedient to the gospel of Jesus Christ will find salvation. This distinction is completely lost in the NIV version.

53

Hebrews 1:3
KJV - "Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high."

NIV - "The Son is the radiance of God's glory and the exact representation of his being, sustaining all things by his powerful word. After he had provided purification for sins, he sat down at the right hand of the Majesty in heaven."

The NIV leaves out the words, "by Himself." Jesus did not *provide* for the purification of sins, as though his death was a condition that had to be fulfilled before God forgave us. Rather, through his death and through his blood, he *took on* our sins and purged us of them. There is a world of difference between these two. The NIV version gives a profoundly distorted picture of the role played by Christ in our salvation.

54

1 Peter 4:1
KJV - "Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;"

NIV - "Therefore, since Christ suffered in his body, arm yourselves also with the same attitude, because he who has suffered in his body is done with sin."

The NIV leaves out the words, "for us," namely the *very reason* Christ suffered and died on the Cross. Again it tries to present his death as a condition that had to be fulfilled before God would forgive our sins. It totally ignores the fact that Christ took on our sins and suffered *for us*, and that through this sacrifice alone are we saved. This is the gospel of salvation, which the NIV wording serves only to conceal.

55

James 5:16
KJV - "Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed."

NIV - "Therefore confess your sins to each other and pray for each other so that you may be healed.

The NIV changes "faults" to "sins." Men can forgive faults, but Christ alone has the power to forgive sins. By implying that men can forgive sins, the NIV ignores the uniquely sanctifying power of Christ's blood. It even calls into question the need for salvation through Christ.

56

1 John 4:3
KJV "And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is the spirit of antichrist."

NIV "but every spirit that does not acknowledge Jesus is not from God. This is the spirit of the antichrist, which you have heard is coming and even now is already in the world."

The NIV actually leaves out the words, "Christ is come in the flesh." This is an astounding omission. The whole gospel of Christ rests on the fact that he came in the flesh. It is <u>not</u> enough to acknowledge that he came from God. This is precisely what the New Age movement believes! What they deny, and what the NIV text denies, is that Christ was the living embodiment of God in the flesh.

57

Revelation 14:5
KJV - "And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God."

NIV - "No lie was found in their mouths; they are blameless."

The NIV leaves out "before the throne of God." It is of no value whatever to be blameless before man or anyone else. The whole aim of a Christian life is to be blameless before God.

Summary: Taking just one theme, that of salvation, we found some two dozen distortions in the NIV, some of which are tantamount to a rejection of the whole gospel of salvation through Jesus Christ. Taken together they constitute a major concession to the New Age interpretation of Christ as a prophet from God but not Our Saviour in the flesh.

The Resurrection

58

Mark 16:9-20
KJV – "**9** Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. **10** And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept. **11** And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not. **12** After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. **13** And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them. **14** Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. **15** And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. **16** He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. **17** And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; **18** They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. **19** So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. **20** And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen."

The NIV states in bold: '**The most reliable early manuscripts and other ancient witnesses do not have Mark 16:9-20**.' While it goes on to supply its version of these verses, it has effectively denied the reader the right to regard them as holy scripture.

As Gail Riplinger rightly points out in her excellent study, *New Age Bible Versions*, the scholarly basis for removing these verses from scripture is highly suspect. Over six hundred surviving manuscripts include the verses, while only a half dozen or so omit them. And most of those that do are from Gnostic sources, who were notoriously troubled by the physical, as distinct from the spiritual, resurrection of Christ. In short, the NIV team have set aside accepted standards of sound scholarship in order to promote a plainly heretical interpretation of a key Christian doctrine.

The Second Coming of Christ

59

Matthew 25:13
KJV - "Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh."

NIV - "Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour."

The NIV leaves out "wherein the Son of man cometh." This omission destroys the meaning of the verse. What is worse, it opens the possibility that the some other significant event could take place on the day and hour in question.

Again and again, we see the same strategy being pursued. The NIV systematically chips away at the divinity of Christ, his unique role as the Redeemer of mankind, his manifestation as both fully man and fully God in the one person, his pre-existence before time began, his role in creation, his prophesied arrival on earth as the Messiah, his prophesied second coming during the End Times, his bodily resurrection, the cleansing power of his blood, his full and final atonement for the sins of mankind through his suffering and death, the power of his holy name – there is almost no end to the ways the NIV team has striven to diminish Jesus Christ as Lord and Saviour.

The Fulfilment of Prophecy

60

Matthew 27:35
KJV - "And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots."

NIV - "When they had crucified him, they divided up his clothes by casting lots."

Incredibly, the NIV leaves out "that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots." As we have already seen, the NIV downplays or removes references to events in the life of Jesus which fulfil Old Testament prophecy. Such prophecies highlight his annointed Messianic role and the love and care which the Father took in preparing his incarnation.

61

Mark 13:14
KJV - "But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains:"

NIV - "When you see 'the abomination that causes desolation' standing where it does not belong – let the reader understand – then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains."

The NIV leaves out "spoken of by Daniel the prophet." The fulfilment of yet another Old Testament prophecy is set aside.

62

Mark 15:28
KJV - "And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors."

This time the NIV translators don't try to amend the verse. Instead they simply leave it out!

63

Luke 4:4
KJV - "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God."

NIV - "Jesus answered, 'It is written: "Man does not live on bread alone."'"

The NIV leaves out "but by every word of God." So what else are men supposed to live on? Are we meant to hazard a guess? Omissions like this are not just inexplicable – they are disgraceful.

Luke 4:4 tells us what readers of the NIV are **not** getting, namely *every* word of God.

64

Luke 9:54
KJV - "And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?"

NIV - "When the disciples James and John saw this, they asked, 'Lord, do you want us to call fire down from heaven to destroy them?'"

The NIV leaves out the reference "even as Elias [Elijah] did." Such a reference would imply that the spiritual power of Christ had elevated James and John to the stature of Elijah, one of the greatest of all the prophets. Since the NIV translators were trying to undermine the divinity of Christ they dropped this powerful reference.

65

Galations 3:1
KJV - "O Foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?"

NIV - "You foolish Galatians! Who has bewitched you? Before your very eyes Jesus Christ was clearly portrayed as crucified."

The NIV leaves out "that ye should not obey the truth." But these words are central to the verse, without which it has virtually no meaning. The whole purpose of bewitchment – the power of Satan – is to conceal the truth. The NIV text is even suggesting, with subtle malice, that those who saw Christ crucified were actually mistaken – the words "portrayed as" are designed to raise this possibility.

The Virgin Birth of Christ

66

Luke 2:33
KJV - "And Joseph and his mother marveled at those things which were spoken of him."

NIV - "The child's father and mother marveled at what was said about him. "

The NIV changes "Joseph and his mother" to "the child's father and mother," meaning Jesus was the natural son of Joseph. This implies that he was just a man, like the Prophets before him. Since Jesus was <u>not</u> the son of Joseph, but was conceived by the Holy Ghost, the NIV text is clearly very misleading.

67

Luke 2:43
KJV - "And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it."

NIV - "After the Feast was over, while his parents were returning home, the boy Jesus stayed behind in Jerusalem, but they were unaware of it."

The NIV changes "Joseph and his mother" to "his parents." Again, a subtle attempt to undermine the divinity of Jesus.

Prayer and Purification

68

Matthew 20:22
KJV – "But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able."

NIV – "'You don't know what you are asking,' Jesus said to them. 'Can you drink the cup I am going to drink?' 'We can," they answered.'"

The NIV leaves out "and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with." (This reference is also omitted from the following verse, Matthew 20:23)

These words are a reference to the baptism by suffering of which Christians partake when they spread the gospel of Christ and adhere resolutely to his words. Paul underlined the importance of this when he said: "Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:" (2 Thessalonians.1:5)

By omitting this important text, the NIV further undermines the Redemptive power of the suffering and death of Christ. It also fails to acknowledge the spiritual elevation that comes to those who serve the LORD with unquestioning zeal. The words that Jesus used – which the NIV omits – show that, while he expected all members of the Church to display this zeal, he knew many would not.

69

Matthew 23:14
KJV - "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation."

The NIV leaves out the entire verse. Since it condemns repetitious prayer, which constitutes an important part of non-Protestant Christianity, it is suppressed. The New Age thrives on mantras and the endless repetition of 'charged' words, while the Rosary is central to Catholicism.

70

Mark 9:29
KJV - "And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting."

NIV - "He replied, "This kind can come out only by prayer."

This translation is blatantly wrong. Since demons can only be driven out by prayer, the reference to "this kind" implies that something more is needed in this instance. Jesus tells us what that is – fasting. However, the NIV denies that anything further is required, even though the context clearly demands it.

71

Mark 9:49
KJV - "For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt."

NIV - "Everyone will be salted with fire."

The NIV leaves out "and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt." This verse refers to the spiritual purification that every Christian undergoes – and *must* undergo – to serve in the body of Christ. It is also a reference to an important metaphor that Jesus used in Matthew 5:13 – "Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men." In clearly implies that there will be many who claim to be Christian but are actually such in name only. In line with its New Age agenda, the NIV tries to conceal the stark implications of this fact.

72

Mark 10:21
KJV - "Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me."

NIV - "Jesus looked at him and loved him. 'One thing you lack,' he said. 'Go, sell everything you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow me.'"

The NIV leaves out "take up the cross," an important reference to the purification we undergo as we apply the words of Christ in our daily life. ("And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me." - Luke 9:23)

73

Mark 11:26
KJV - "But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses."

The NIV leaves out this verse! Forgiveness is central to Christianity and essential for effective prayer, so why is this important verse being omitted? By denying this part of God's Word, the NIV is making a major concession to the New Age agenda, where the Law of Karma reigns supreme. According to the New Age movement, forgiveness cannot destroy one's karma (sin). We are locked into it whether we like it or not, just as Lucifer intends.

74

Mark 13:33
KJV - "Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is."

NIV - "Be on guard! Be alert! You do not know when that time will come."

The NIV leaves out the necessity to pray! Vigilance alone will achieve nothing. It is prayer that effects remarkable change in the life of every Christian. Without the reference to prayer, the verse is meaningless.

75

Matthew 17:21
KJV - "Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting."

The NIV gives a footnote rejecting this verse. Again, the power of fasting, as an adjunct to Christian prayer, is completely downplayed. Since Satan fears Christian prayer more than anything else, in particular prayer reinforced by fasting, it is hardly a surprise to find that this verse is suppressed.

76

Luke 11:2
KJV - "...When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth."

NIV - "He said to them, "When you pray, say: "'Father, hallowed be your name, your kingdom come."

We have already noted this corruption in the section entitled, 'Christ's Divinity.' It is very important that Christians address their Creator as "Our Father" since, as Jesus warned us, there is another father: "Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do." (John 8:44)

The NIV also omits one of the most important verses in the Bible: "Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth." If one really wanted to undermine Christianity and could delete just one verse to help achieve this purpose, then this would be a good candidate. It embodies the whole promise of Christianity, the ultimate triumph of God over Satan in this earthly realm. To have Christians pray this prayer daily to God through Jesus Christ must be repulsive to Satan. So, in their scholarly wisdom, the NIV team leaves it out.

77

Luke 11:4
KJV - "And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil."

NIV - "Forgive us our sins, for we also forgive everyone who sins against us. And lead us not into temptation.'"

The NIV leaves out "but deliver us from evil." This omission is consistent with New Age philosophy which denies the power and finality of evil. Christians will be less likely to put on their spiritual armour if they doubt the existence of the enemy. Jesus gave us the Lord's Prayer to protect us, but the NIV removes part of this protection.

78

John 14:14
KJV - "If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it."

NIV - "You may ask me for anything in my name, and I will do it."

The NIV version makes no sense. The KJV text makes it quite clear that we are praying to the Father in the name of the Son. It thus highlights the power of the holy name, Jesus Christ, and the fact that the LORD hears us through His Son. The NIV change undermines the unique role of Jesus as mediator between man and God the Father. It obscures the fact that effective prayer is made possible only through the name of Jesus Christ. In short, a very subtle and extremely dangerous distortion.

79

Acts 10:30
KJV - "And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,"

NIV - "Cornelius answered: 'Four days ago I was in my house praying at this hour, at three in the afternoon. Suddenly a man in shining clothing stood before me'"

The reference to fasting is missing from the NIV version, even though it was an integral part of the prayer which brought the angel unto Cornelius. Fasting brought Christ to the Gentiles! Why are such critical details being omitted?

80

1 Corinthians 7:5
KJV - "Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency."

NIV - "Do not deprive each other except by mutual consent and for a time, so that you may devote yourselves to prayer. Then come together again so that Satan will not tempt you because of your lack of self-control."

Fasting is a source of great spiritual strength, so why is it being continually omitted? By what authority do the NIV translators change the Word of God?

81

2 Corinthians 6:5
KJV - "In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;"

NIV - "in beatings, imprisonments and riots; in hard work, sleepless nights and hunger;"

The NIV translators have omitted 'watching,' which is a reference to prayer. And they have left out 'fasting' as well. Incredible.

82

2 Corinthians 11:27
KJV - "In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness."

NIV - "I have labored and toiled and have often gone without sleep; I have known hunger and thirst and have often gone without food; I have been cold and naked."

Again prayer and fasting are omitted. What is going on? These deletions are flagrant violations of the Word of God.

Heaven and Hell, Grace and Salvation

83

Matthew 5:44
KJV - "But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you."

NIV - "But I tell you: Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you."

The NIV omits a significant part of the verse. The KJV injunction, "bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you," is ***central*** to Christianity. These vital words explain what it means to "love your enemies." They show that Jesus is asking us to be active and heartfelt in professing our faith. This element is completely lost in the NIV text.

84

Matthew 19:9
KJV - "And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery, and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery."

NIV - "I tell you that anyone who divorces his wife, except for marital unfaithfulness, and marries another woman commits adultery."

Marital unfaithfulness does not have the same meaning as fornication. The word 'fornication' defines ANY improper sexual relationship between a man and a woman, while 'marital unfaithfulness' defines an extramarital sexual relationship only. The NIV also leaves out the second part of the verse: "and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery."

The KJV as a whole condemns as sinful *all* sexual relationships with someone other than one's lawful marriage partner. The NIV is remarkably ambivalent about this.

85

Matthew 20:16
KJV - "So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen."

NIV - "So the last will be first, and the first will be last."

The NIV leaves out "for many be called, but few chosen." These words are ***central*** to the Christian gospel of salvation. The New Age movement teaches that all are saved and that there are no truly lost souls. Everyone is going home eventually. It is just that some take a more circuitous route, over a greater number of incarnations. The NIV omission fits perfectly with the New Age approach.

86

Matthew 28:9
KJV - "And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him."

NIV - "Suddenly Jesus met them. "Greetings," he said. They came to him, clasped his feet and worshiped him."

NIV leaves out "And as they went to tell his disciples." Mary Magdalene and the other Mary (the 'they' referred to) were told by an angel that Jesus was risen from the dead and that they were to go and tell his disciples. Why would this requirement to obey a divine command be left out? Christians should tell the world that Jesus has risen from the dead! This is the heart of the gospel.

87

Mark 9:44 and 9:46
KJV - "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched."

The NIV leaves out both references to hell and eternal damnation!

88

Mark 12:30
KJV - "And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment."

NIV - "Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind and with all your strength.'"

By leaving out the words, "this is the first commandment," the NIV does great damage to the truth that the Lord is expressing here. It is vital to understand, not just that it is a commandment, but that it is the *first* commandment, the central pillar of Christian life. The NIV continues to downplay the close relationship that every Christian must have with the living God.

89

1 Timothy 4:12
KJV - "but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation [behaviour], in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity."

NIV - "but set an example for the believers in speech, in life, in love, in faith and in purity."

The NIV leaves out two supremely important words, "in spirit." The 'spirit' referred to is not just a disposition, but a state. It is through the Holy Spirit within us that we live an exemplary Christian life. It is utterly impossible without it!

90

Hebrews 10:34
KJV - "For ye had compassion on me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance."

NIV - "You sympathized with those in prison and joyfully accepted the confiscation of your property, because you knew that you yourselves had better and lasting possessions."

The NIV team destroy the whole meaning of this verse by leaving out the words, "in heaven." This is consistent with their strategy of blurring the sharp distinction between heaven, earth and hell. The New Age movement emphasizes that 'all is one' and that distinctions of this kind are actually illusory.

91

1 Peter 4:14
KJV - "If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part He is evil spoken of, but on your part He is glorified."

NIV - "If you are insulted because of the name of Christ, you are blessed, for the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you."

The NIV leaves out the phrase, “on their part He is evil spoken of, but on your part He is glorified.” Again the ‘modern’ text takes the spotlight off evil as a concrete reality. The words in the KJV are telling us that those who practice evil despise the Lord God of the Bible and that followers of Christ can expect to be reviled for that reason. The New Age movement rejects the exclusiveness of Christianity and insists instead that all religions are valid. Again, the NIV harmonises very nicely with the New Age agenda.

92

2 Peter 2:17
KJV - "These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever."

NIV "These men are springs without water and mists driven by a storm. Blackest darkness is reserved for them."

The NIV leaves out the words, "for ever." Again the finality of hell is rejected by the NIV translators.

93

Revelation 16:17
KJV - "And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done."

NIV - "The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and out of the temple came a loud voice from the throne, saying, 'It is done!'"

The NIV leaves out "of heaven." Where then are the temple and throne of which the verse speaks?

94

Revelation 20:12
KJV - "And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God..."

NIV - "And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne,...."

The NIV changes "God" to "the throne." But whose throne is it?

95

Revelation 21:24
KJV - "And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it:..."

NIV "The nations will walk by its light, and the kings of the earth will bring their splendor into it."

The NIV leaves out the words, "of them which are saved." The KJV translation makes it quite clear that some will ***not*** be saved, while the NIV text lends support to the New Age view that no such final exclusion is possible.

APPENDIX B: Eighteen New Age Lies

Note: A separate paper* exploring the following 18 New Age lies is also available. It shows steps by step how the New Age deception works and what Satan is trying to achieve by promoting these carefully crafted lies.

Lie #1: Man can become a god.

Lie #2: The Force is the Holy Spirit.

Lie #3: God is impersonal.

Lie #4: Everything evolves, including Soul.

Lie #5: Reincarnation ensures that no-one is lost.

Lie #6: Everything is connected.

Lie #7: Jesus had the Christ Consciousness.

Lie #8: Ascended Masters will lead us to God.

Lie #9: All religions are valid.

Lie #10: Initiations are needed to advance spiritually.

Lie #11: The Aquarian Age marks the dawn of a higher consciousness on earth.

Lie #12: The concept of evil is out of date.

Lie #13: Personal experience is superior to faith.

Lie #14: The Bible was just the holy book of some desert tribes.

Lie #15: The God of the Old Testament is a negative, authoritarian figure.

Lie #16: It is wrong to pray for another person without their permission.

Lie #17: Creative visualisation is the key to spiritual freedom.

Lie #18: Opening one's chakras enables Spirit to enter.

* *Eighteen New Age Lies – An Occult Attack on Christianity*
by Robert Pye, February 2009.

APPENDIX C – The Two Bible Translation Streams

Antioch

The disciples were called Christians for the first time at Antioch (Acts 11:26). This was the centre of the Christian outreach programme. Antioch was the spring from which pure Christianity flowed to the world. The Traditional or Received Text (*Textus Receptus*) of the Bible (both Testaments) originated in Antioch and is supported today with 5210 extant manuscripts. The level of agreement amongst these manuscript sources is extremely high (over 95%).

Apostles

▼

Original NT manuscripts 30-90AD

▼

Syrian manuscripts (Peshitta) 100-200AD

▼

Papyri manuscripts 150-400AD

▼

Uncial and Cursive manuscripts 150-1500AD

▼

Latin Bibles (Waldensians etc) 1100-1300AD

▼

Entire Hebrew OT (Masoretic) 1488AD
Edition under Jacob Ben Chayyim 1524AD

▼

Erasmus Greek NT 1522AD

▼

Martin Luther Bible (German) 1522-1534AD

▼

Tyndale NT (English) 1525AD
Coverdale Bible (English) 1535AD
Matthews Bible (English) 1537AD
Great Bible (English) 1539AD

▼

Stephens Greek NT 1550AD

▼

Geneva Bible (English) 1560AD
Bishops Bible (English) 1568AD

▼

Beza Greek NT 1598AD

▼

King James Bible 1611

Alexandria

Alexandria was the most famous and influential intellectual centre of the world in its time. Every deviant sect and occult group was represented at Alexandria. It was a melting pot of philosophy, religion, gnosticism, and every variety of occult system. Alexandria was the seed bed and source of virtually all forms of apostate Christianity.

All modern versions of the Bible (i.e. all versions other than the King James Bible) are based on manuscripts which originated in Alexandria, of which only 43 are known to exist. Many of these include the Apocrypha, the pseudo-scriptural books of the Bible which are accepted by the Catholic Church but rejected by Protestants. Where comparisons are possible between the 43 extant Alexandrian manuscripts, they exhibit a high level disagreement. For example, in the Gospels alone, the Alexandrian manuscripts disagree in no fewer than 3000 places.

Papyri manuscripts 200AD

▼

Clement of Alexandria 150-215AD

▼

Origen 184-254AD

▼

Eusebius 260-340AD

▼

Vaticanus manuscript 331AD

▼

Sinaiticus manuscript 331AD

▼

Jerome's Latin Vulgate Bible 382AD

▼

Alexandrinus manuscript 450AD

▼

Rheims-Douai NT (English) 1582AD
Rheims-Douai OT (English) 1610AD

▼

Greek NTs by
Greisbach 1805AD
Lachmann 1850AD
Tregelles 1870AD
Tischendorf 1870AD
Alford 1872AD

▼

Westcott and Hort Greek NT 1881AD

▼

Nestle Greek NT 1898AD

▼

All modern versions, including:
ASV, RSV, JB, LB, TEV, NEB, NIV, NASV, GNB, NRSV, NAB, CEV, NBV, NKJV, Jehovah Witness, etc

APPENDIX D: Some Frequently Asked Questions

Q1: Surely the NIV is easier to understand than the KJV?

A: The question people ought to ask is: Is the NIV accurate? We know it's not. So people are being duped into asking the wrong question. Furthermore, the English of the KJV is very easy to understand. Formal literacy tests using passages from both the KJV and various modern Bibles did not reveal any particular difficulty in relation the KJV. It scored just as well as the others.

Q2: What is wrong with modernising medieval or Elizabethan language?

A: If it is not done with complete accuracy, it should not be done at all. The argument that the language of the KJV is dated and in need of updating is ridiculous. No one attempts to do this to Shakespeare or Milton or Keats or Shelley. So why do it to the KJV?

Q3: Why should I be asked to study a Bible whose language is not in common use today?

A: You have no choice! The modern Bibles are riddled with defects. This only leaves the KJV. If you were so inclined, you could learn Hebrew, plus some necessary Aramaic, in order to read the Old Testament in the original. And then you could learn the common Greek spoken in the first century AD in order to read the New Testament. Alternatively, if you understood Reformation German, you could read Luther's translation of the Bible.

Reading the KJV is akin to learning how to ride a bicycle. It may seem a little awkward at first, but before long it is second nature. Some beginners may need a short dictionary of 500 or so words whose meanings are archaic or not too well known today.

Countless millions have read the KJV daily over the past 400 years, people with little education and poor literacy levels. There is no evidence (that I can find) that any of them complained!

Protestantism flourished under the KJV and it is dying under the NIV. Do you not see a connection?

Q4: Surely you are not asking me to believe that the organisations who funded the NIV have non-Christian motives?

A: Yes, I am and, yes, they have. Masonic institutions have controlled the western media for centuries. They own all of the most influential television stations, newspapers, radio stations, and publishing houses in Europe and America. They utterly dominate the major centres of western scholarship – Yale, Harvard, Princeton, Oxford, Cambridge, and many others. Their apex is Lucifer – whom the higher Masons worship – and they are determined to destroy true Christianity. So it should not be in the least surprising that Lucifer and his cohorts want to pervert the Bible. The LORD has warned us of this many times in His Holy Word! We should heed His warning!

Selected Sources / References

L Chafer ***Satan: His Motives and Methods*** **1919**

This is an excellent account of Satan and his objectives. As far back as 1919 Lewis Chafer realised that one of the biggest attacks on Christianity in the 20th century would be directed at the Bible itself and that this attack, a massive deception, would be conducted with such cunning and subtlety that the vast majority of true believers would fall for it. How right he was!

J Webb ***The Occult Underground*** **1974**

The author is secular and yet he meticulously reveals the dangerous occult stream in which Westcott and Hort swam. The world he portrays – occult England in the 19th century – is alarming, and yet his findings are fully consistent with those of numerous other authors. The occult affiliations of high church members, and their influence on Biblical theology, is deeply disturbing. Anyone who reads this book with even a modicum of objectivity will be left in no doubt that both Westcott and Hort were deeply sympathetic to the occult and that they were utterly unqualified to translate ***any*** Christian text..

M Ferguson ***The Aquarian Conspiracy*** **1980**

This woman is a New Age insider, a champion for its cause. What makes her book so interesting is that it reveals just how determined the New Age movement is to destroy Christianity and how incredibly well planned their campaign of subversion really is.

C Cumbey ***The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow*** **1983**

Ms Cumbey reveals how she became aware of the dark side of the New Age agenda and the highly sophisticated strategy behind it.

D A Waite ***Defending the King James Bible*** **1992**

D A Waite is one of the great champions of the King James Bible. He has fought tirelessly to preserve the Word of God and is incredibly conversant with the thousand-and-one ways Satan is using to undermine the Bible by creating dozens of perversions and counterfeits.

W P Grady ***Final Authority*** **1993**

This is another fine book in defence of the King James Bible. It is impossible to survey the copious evidence set out by Mr Grady without sensing that there is something terribly wrong with the attitude of those who defend and use a modern Bible without first having examined its provenance in depth. The Word of God is the whole foundation of Christian faith. Choosing a Bible is probably the most important choice anyone will ever make!

G A Riplinger ***New Age Bible Versions*** **1993**

This book is an excellent survey of the evidence that the KJV is the only reliable translation of the Bible in English. She presents her facts extremely well and with commendable passion. Readers will be astounded to read how systematically the New Age and occult movements have worked together to undermine the Word of God. Ms Riplinger shows how this strategy was implemented by numerous New Age authors, including self-proclaimed Luciferians like Madame Blavatsky and Alice Bailey.

C Salliby ***If the Foundations Be Destroyed*** **1994**

The subtitle of this book is, *What does the* New International Version *of the Bible have against Jesus?* If you want a short book in defence of the KJV, particularly by reference to the countless flaws in the NIV, this is a good choice.

J R White ***The King James Only Controversy*** **1995**

This is probably the most robust attempt to refute the argument that the KJV is far and away the best translation of the Bible into English. Mr White's arguments, while scholarly, are all too often directed at issues which could not be regarded as central. His 'paper tiger' approach is fairly typical of NIV academics generally. David Cloud describes the book as "a vicious slander upon those who are defenders of the King James Bible and the Received Text underlying the KJV and other great Reformation Bibles."

B Moynahan ***William Tyndale: If God Spare My Life*** **2002**

This book gives an account of the courageous William Tyndale whose English translation of the New Testament was a milestone in Christianity. He wanted to make the Bible available in the vernacular (English) so that all men could read it. Acting for the Crown, Thomas More hounded him relentlessly, eventually tracking him to Holland where he was executed.

D Cloud ***The Glorious Heritage of the King James Bible*** **2006**

For Love of the Bible **1995**

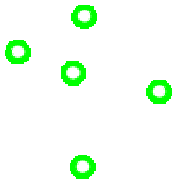
The latter is subtitled, *The Battle for the King James Version and the Received Text from 1800 to the Present*. Pastor Cloud is an extremely well-informed champion of the KJV, with an in-depth knowledge of the countless techniques used by modern scholars and academics to undermine the veracity of the *Textus Receptus* on which the great Protestant Bibles are based.

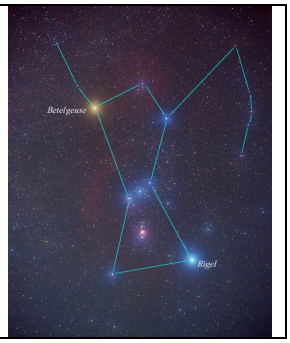
Audio

The reader is also encouraged to listen the talks by David Cloud and Scott A Johnson on *Sermonaudio.com* in which they explore the countless attacks by modernists on the King James Bible and the dark purpose behind them.

Copyright R Pye 2009. All rights reserved. Copies may be distributed in any format for the purpose of promoting or supporting the KJV provided the text is not altered in any way.

The Role of *Orion* and *19 April* in the Coming Devastation



You have already heard many world leaders refer to the coming New World Order. While they do not spell out what this means, we know it will comprise (i) a One World government, that is the elimination of sovereign nation states (including the US), (ii) a One World currency (in electronic form only), and (iii) a One World religion, which will be completely pagan, that is Christianity will no longer exist.

This will be governed by a fascist global elite who will exercise astonishing control over a servile population. The world population will itself be greatly reduced, perhaps by as much as 85%, to facilitate complete fascist control and to eliminate what the occult elite regard as inferior racial groups.

Naturally, this could never be brought about by peaceful means. So the global occult elite, also known as the Illuminati, intend to create a period of controlled global conflict. This will destabilise and destroy the existing order, remove all opposition, reduce the population, and allow the global elite to introduce a new world order based on their fascist blueprint. Most people will voluntarily submit to this outcome rather than endure continuing chaos.

Purpose of this paper

This paper is designed to show the perverse occult methods used by these people, the global Illuminati, to set the timetable for these awful events.

All the indications are that this programme of change is already very far advanced and that 2009 is very likely the year when the final devastating phase will be set in motion. The Illuminati like to broadcast their intentions since, apparently, it increases the occult impact of their plans. Many Hollywood movies had depicted aspects of the plan, as have several television series. Sometimes prominent advertisement campaigns are used to present the plan in a disguised form (See, for example, my earlier paper, 'The Illuminati and Twelve Smirnoff Ads').

Pushing the button

They are just about ready to 'push the button.' This was broadcast to the world at a recent press conference (6 March 2009) in which US Secretary of State, Hilary Clinton, and Russian Foreign Minister, Sergey Lavrov, jointly pressed a big red button in a show of common purpose and solidarity (See photos). The red button, which was presented to Lavrov by Clinton as a gift, was meant to represent a major new phase, a "fresh start," in Russian-American co-operation. The button was supposed to carry the word 'reset' in Russian, but the word chosen by the Americans actually meant 'overload.' Word-play like this is common in the occult as a way of enhancing the intended magical effect.

The Russians are working with the American government to overthrow America. This may sound unbelievable, but it is true. The global elite control both countries and wish to destroy the sovereignty and independence of the American people in order to bring about a One World Government. The Clinton-Lavrov show was a way of telling insiders that the fireworks are about to start.





The Illuminati worship Lucifer / Nimrod

The Illuminati families worship Lucifer and have done so for thousands of years. They are his chief instrument on earth. As such they are occult practitioners of the highest order. Their system of magic is identical with that used in Babylon and ancient Egypt. The same system is also taught in the levels of Freemasonry beyond the third degree, and in most New Age groups (albeit in a cleverly disguised form).

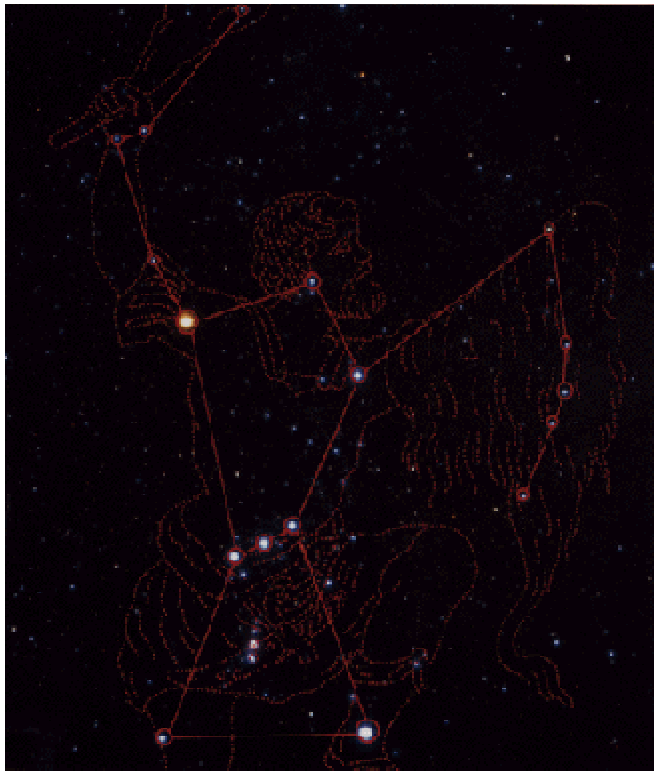
Lucifer has been working at this for a long time. As the Bible says, he is intent on destroying Christianity and being worshipped as a god by the whole of humanity. The third facet of the New World Order – the One World religion – will achieve this goal for him. The 'God' of the coming One World religion will be nothing other than Lucifer under another name.

The many names of Lucifer

He goes by many names. In Babylon he was the god Nimrod (or Marduk), husband (and son) of Semiramis. When he was murdered, he reincarnated as his own son, Tammuz. This was a kind of resurrection (designed by Satan to anticipate and detract from the death and resurrection of Jesus, which he knew was part of God's plan of salvation for mankind).

Nimrod, Semiramis and Tammuz became known as Osiris, Isis and Horus in ancient Egypt. These are precisely the same 'gods' (demonic entities or fallen angels) that were worshipped in Babylon and are worshipped today by Freemasons and practitioners of the occult. In ancient Greece Nimrod was known as the giant Orion, the mighty hunter. He was accidentally killed by his lover, Diana, who in her sorrow placed him in the heavens as the bright constellation known as Orion.

For this reason the constellation of Orion is revered in the occult. In their iconography of the stars, they depict the constellation of Orion as a mighty hunter, holding a club in one hand and the skin of a lion in the other (See picture below):



Masons, magicians and Illuminati revere in particular the orange star, Betelgeuse (shoulder of raised arm in picture above). This is one of the brightest stars in the night sky and, most unusually, is visible from any place on earth at one time or another in the course of the year. This bright star represents Nimrod or Satan.

The three stars in the middle are known as Orion's Belt. The three pyramids at Giza in Egypt are laid out in the same pattern, where the size of each reflects the relative luminosity of the corresponding star. In the Bible, the LORD asked Job, "Canst thou...loose the bands of Orion?" (Job 38:31) The LORD is referring to the belt of Orion which is the grip of Satan. Only the LORD can free man of this awful grip.

Betelgeuse is celebrated in many ways by practitioners of the black arts. Take, for example, the Hollywood movie, *Beetlejuice* (Insiders often pronounce 'Betelgeuse' like the word 'Beetlejuice'). Just about all the actors in this movie are members of witch covens in real life. The plot revolves around a recently deceased couple who enlist the services of a dead exorcist to remove the occupants of the home they would have lived in had they not died in an accident. After a variety of demonic antics, the two couples – living and dead – agree to live together and share the house.

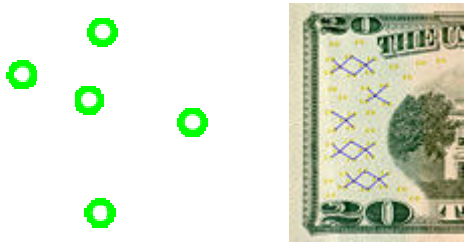
The house represents planet earth, while the dead couple symbolise the demonic entities that are working so hard to regain control of our physical world – and its human occupants. Presented in a humorous way, the movie is actually an elaborate exercise in black magic. And it depicts in no uncertain terms the role that Betelgeuse will play in this demonic assault.

In order to promote the worship or 'acceptance' of Betelgeuse among Christians, the Illuminati, who control all large enterprises in America, have greatly popularised the pagan festival of Halloween and its principal symbol, the orange pumpkin. October 31st is one of the two most Satanic sabbaths in the occult calendar (The other is May 1st). By presenting the pumpkin as an innocent artefact, they get Christians to light a votive candle to Satan every year and put it as a sign of submission or compliance in the window of their homes. They have even developed an inedible variety of pumpkin with an incredibly long shelf life so that millions of these Satanic symbols can be distributed widely, both in America and in other countries.

Other methods used to promote Orion

Have you noticed how a central character in many popular television series will often wear an orange pullover? It is always roughly the same shade and, through careful set and wardrobe design, is made to stand out. The number of shows which depict this recurring motif is remarkable – *Frasier*, *Everybody Loves Raymond*, *Friends*, *Malcolm in the Middle*, *Two and a Half Men*, and so on. Check it out. It also appears several times every hour in the title segment of several news channels, such as Bloomberg and Russia Today.

The Illuminati, who control the global banking system have also placed a symbol of Orion on every major currency in the world. This is known as the EURion constellation, a pattern of symbols introduced into banknote designs around 1996. It has been added to enable the software used in colour photocopiers to detect whether an attempt is being made to create counterfeit banknotes. If it detects the presence of the EURion pattern in the document being copied, it shuts down. (See illustration below of the EURion pattern and the way it appears on the US $20 bill):



Why is the constellation of Orion being used as a pattern for this purpose? Answer: Because it is a potent occult symbol. Now virtually everybody on the planet is walking around with multiple symbols of Satan in their pockets. To a practitioner of black magic, this is a potent way to cast a far-reaching spell and exercise subtle control over the masses of humanity.

The United States and the New World Order

The central role of Nimrod, symbolised by the constellation of Orion and the orange star Betelgeuse in particular, is key to understanding the occult calendar and the way the Illuminati set important dates in their sinister agenda. If the New World Order is to be established, then US sovereignty must be undermined and destroyed. This has been part of the Illuminati agenda from the foundation of the United States – that's how far ahead Satan has planned this awful event.

So, given the central role that the US will play in the creation of the New World Order, let's look at some important dates in its history:

The date of the first shedding of blood in the war of Independence (Lexington, 1776)	19 April
The date the first country (Holland) officially recognised the US as a sovereign state (1782)	19 April
The date the first blood was shed in the most traumatic event in its history, the Civil War	19 April
The date its currency was utterly debased by taking it off the gold standard (1933)	19 April
The date it first sacrificed Christian children by immolation in fire (Waco, 1993)	19 April
The date it sacrificed Christian children by immolation in fire for the second time (Murrough building, Oklahoma, 1995)	19 April

See the pattern? This recurring date, April 19th, is an important one in the occult. It marks the start of the 13 day cycle leading to May 1st. Both dates – April 19th and May 1st – are deemed auspicious days for human sacrifice. May 1st is known as Bealtaine by witches, from the Celtic word, 'Baal tine' or fires of Baal. Baal is better known to most people as Moloch, the pagan god of the Bible which demanded the sacrifice of children by fire.

If April 19th is a key date in the creation and paganisation of America, then it will very likely be a key date in its destruction. The Nimrod link confirms this – the animal most closely associated with Nimrod (or Marduk) is the bull. He possessed the power and virility of the bull and wore a crown of bull horns on his head (from which we get the popular image of Satan as the horned god). The zodiac sign for the bull is Taurus, which falls in the period 20 April – 20 May.

Draw your own conclusions.

***The Sunday Times* – a mouthpiece for the Illuminati in the UK**
On 15 March 2009, the *Sunday Times* carried an a randomly selected article from its archives. It 'happened' to concern the World Trade Center blast of 28 February, 1993. The heading read, 'Panic as bomb strikes at soul of Manhattan.'

Given that the Illuminati, as seasoned practitioners of the occult, like to broadcast their intentions in advance, this randomly selected article sends a very unsettling message.

Another *Sunday Times* article, this time from its magazine of 28 December 2008, broadcast a related message. Written by the well-known author and journalist, Will Self, it bemoaned the necessity to substantially reduce the world's population. He said, "Humanity is not a single family of angels but a great mass of chimpanzee troupes." Referring to the coming devastation, he says, "But those of us that truly accept that people are animals just like any others will have at once the most sympathy and the most detachment."

The message is very clear: The planet needs to be purged of its current excess of predatory humans. If you find this distasteful, just remind yourself that they are just animals. Those who are left (the Global Elite, the superior humans) will take proper care of the planet.

What can you do?
What can you do? Trust in the LORD and pray for his mercy and support. Start now. If you are a Christian and have neglected to pray daily to Jesus, then start now. Rebuild your relationship with the LORD. Read the Bible daily and ask for guidance. Be truly contrite in your repentance.

Remember and reflect upon the words of the prophet:

> "Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger." (Zephaniah 2:3)

Jeremy James
Ireland
15 March 2009

For further information and links visit:
WWW.ZEPHANIAH.EU

Why Christians should *Never* Pray to the Virgin Mary

by Robert Pye

Should Christians pray to the Virgin Mary? The answer, based on incontestable evidence set out in the Bible, is a very emphatic NO! Any person who prays to the Virgin Mary, even if only occasionally, is not a Christian – as Christ intended – but someone whose prayers are not heard by the LORD.

This is a very strong statement and, in making it, I am keenly aware that many Catholics will find it offensive. But if Scripture supports it, then it must be said.

Please be patient with me as I try to present the evidence.

The paper will comprise three parts. In **Part One** we will look at the Biblical foundation of prayer and worship. This will help us to understand better what God expects of us – you may be greatly surprised by the full implications of His directive.

Part Two will show how the Babylonian religion (the religion established by Satan) has infiltrated the Catholic Church and destroyed the foundation of Christian prayer. This part will offer conclusive proof that Catholics who practice their religion as Rome intends are not Christian.

In **Part Three** we will examine the nature and role of Marian worship and the harm it does to anyone who sincerely tries to live as a true Christian. This too will likely be shocking to some readers.

PART ONE

True Christian Prayer

Should Christians pray to the Virgin Mary? This question ought to be great interest and concern to Catholics everywhere since Marian worship constitutes a core tenet of their beliefs. In fact, Catholics are obliged by Rome to accept the principal Marian doctrines – belief is not optional. They are required to pray to her, even if their conscience tells them otherwise. However, if they are doing something very basic that conflicts with the Bible – the very word of God – then they are violating the gospel of Christ. Despite professing to be Christians, they are not. Instead they fall fall into the first category described by Christ in the following passage:

> Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. (Matthew 7:13-14)

Anyone in this 'broad way' category is deceiving himself. Jesus warned several times that many who believe they are Christian are not. In other words, despite professing to be Christian, they are not recognised as such by Christ!

Please think carefully about this because it is immensely important. It is not a topic that people-pleasing clergy touch upon very often – for obvious reasons – but it is one of the fundamental truths that Jesus wanted us grasp. He warned us that a great many people will live their whole lives through, to death and beyond, convinced that they are Christian, and yet, when they stand before the LORD, He will reject them.

Here is how Jesus put it:

> Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, **I never knew you**: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it. (Matthew 7:21-27)

This is a profoundly important passage. Jesus is saying, in the strongest possible terms, that there are professing Christians whom he will deny before the LORD. Instead of bearing witness to them, he will say, "I never knew you." They may have heard "these sayings of mine" but they never actually lived by them. They picked the ones that appealed to them and ignored others. The worship of the Virgin Mary is very definitely in the latter category.

Rejected by Christ

Those who professed to be Christians in Matthew 7 were sure they were doing fine. The repeated words, "Lord, Lord," express their complete surprise, as do the two questions that follow. These supplicants never imagined for a moment that they were living contrary to the word of God or that Jesus would say, at this critical hour, **"I never knew you."**

Let's take another example, the parable of the Wise and Foolish Virgins:

> Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh. (Matthew 25:11-13)

Again, Jesus says of professed Christians who expect him to testify on their behalf before the LORD, **"I know you not."** How important this must be if Jesus warns us about it, not once but twice. What is more, his rejection is unequivocal.

The individuals concerned were "virgins," that is they sought to keep themselves pure, but their lamps, lacking oil, gave no light. Anyone who prays to the Father is full of light and enjoys the 'oil' of his blessing. ("For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil." -1 Peter 3:12). These virgins (professed Christians) must have been doing something wrong if they lost their light. What was it? Simple – they were <u>not</u> praying to the LORD.

One way to be absolutely sure you are not praying to the LORD is to deliberately pray to someone other than the LORD.

In the following verses from the Gospel of Luke, we find an account of the same incident (apparently) as the one described in Matthew 7 (cited above). Here the supplicants are probably even more astonished to be rejected by Jesus. We know without doubt that they were self-professed Christians because they fully expected to join Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and all the prophets in the kingdom of God:

> And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, **I know you not whence ye**

> **are**: Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. But he shall say, I tell you, **I know you not whence ye are**; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. (Luke 13:22-28)

True Worship

The next passage concerns the exchange that took place between the woman at the well at Sychar (Shechem of the Old Testament) in Samaria. Samaritans were not Jews, but the descendants of the colonising families brought to that region by the king of Assyria several hundred years earlier when he took the ten tribes into captivity.

The fact that this important exchange took place at the well of Sychar is significant. This is known as Jacob's Well, the well from which Jabob and his family (from which the twelve tribes of Israel descended), drew their water. For Jacob and his family, this well was the source, not just of their livelihood and prosperity, but of their survival::

> The woman [of Samaria] saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. Our fathers worshipped in this mountain [Mount Gerezim in Samaria]; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. (John 4:19-23)

Notice how Jesus leads this non-Jewish woman to a clear understanding of true worship. He first points out to her that, at present, "Ye worship ye know not what." He then says that true worship lies in worship of "the Father in spirit and in truth." Then he states a truth of which Catholics today, like Samaritans of old, are almost completely ignorant: "for the Father seeketh such to worship him."

Jesus is saying that true worship is directed wholly and entirely at the Father. If you adopt any other approach, then "Ye worship ye know not what."

Could this be any clearer?

When his followers asked how they should pray, Jesus said we should address our prayer to "Our Father" who is in heaven (Matthew 6). Again, could this be any clearer?.

We should pray ONLY to the Father. We do this through his only begotten Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, by the power of the Holy Spirit.

That's it, the whole substance and foundation of Christian prayer and worship. Anything else is a breach of the First Commandment – "I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me." (Exodus 20:2-3)

The Second Commandment

Anything else is also a breach of the Second Commandment (which Catholics omit entirely from their Catechism), namely:

> Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; (Exodus 20:4-5).

Throughout the Bible we are warned never to worship any other god or any created thing. We are also warned never to make an image of any created thing for a religious purpose. To emphasize this, our Creator has said, "for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God." The penalty for violating these sacred precepts is very severe – separation from God.

In summary, the Old and the New Testaments proclaim with considerable force the need to worship the LORD Our God **only** and to ensure that this worship is not polluted in any way or form with worship of another kind.

If you are not completely convinced about this, then go back and re-read the above quotations from scripture. They are not ambivalent in the least. No flexibility or latitude is allowed. The Bible states categorically that we are to worship and pray to the LORD – and the LORD ONLY.

If you introduce any other element into your worship, by praying to a being created by God (either living or dead), you are violating the frist two commandments. There is no point in pretending that you only intend this created being – a departed saint or the Virgian Mary – to intercede on your behalf before God. The Bible makes it perfectly clear that the ONLY one who can intercede on our behalf before the Father is his only begotten Son, Jesus, who is himself fully God.

If any other being could intercede on our behalf before God, then the birth, death and resurrection of Christ would be diminished, if not entirely meaningless.

Summary of Part One

In this part (Part One), we have seen that Jesus warned several times that many who presume to be Christian in their hearts and who profess to be Christian before the world will actually be rejected by him before the judgement seat of the LORD. This rejection will be based entirely on the fact that their worship and prayer were not directed exclusively to the Father through His only begotten Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ. Violation of this commandment is defined by God as idolatry, and the consequences of idolatry are fatal.

PART TWO

The Babylonian Religion in Disguise

In light of our findings in Part One, what scriptural basis could there possibly be for Marian worship?

It may help to see how it evolved in an historical context. The worship of Baal and his consort, Ashtaroth, was a major problem throughout the Old Testament. All references to Baal worship should properly be construed as a references also to the goddess, Ashtaroth. Sometimes she is mentioned specifically, sometimes not. The term *Baal* refers not just to a specific god, but the Babylonian religious system.

The Babylonian religion

The battle against Baal, with its worship of a pagan god and goddess worship, is a constant theme in the annals of human Redemption, from the trials of Genesis and Exodus to the advent of Christ. At one stage, during the time of Elijah, when Baal worship was endemic throughout the land, only 7000 men in the whole of Israel and Judea remained faithful to the LORD. ("Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed him." 1 Kings 19:18) [This remarkable fact is also referred to in Romans 11:4]

Just think, after all that the LORD had done for the twelve tribes of Israel, only 7000 men remained faithful to Him. Given that the population of Israel and Judea at that time was probably close to 2 million, this failure on their part shows just how seductive (and destructive) the Baal religion was for God's chosen people and, by implication, how attractive it would prove to be to all followers of Christ who lacked a firm foundation in sound doctrine.

The Bible continually emphasized the dangers of the Baal religion because it was a lethal poison in Old Testament times and would continue to be dangerous to the end of time. When Jesus was being severely critical of the Scribes and Pharisees, he was referring not just to their legalism, their hunger for power and their pride, but to their secret practice of idolatry. Ezekiel, who lived about 500 years before Christ, had a powerful vision in which he was taken in spirit to the city of Jerusalem and shown what the priests were really doing behind the temple walls:

> Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, the LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth. He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do. Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz. (Ezekiel 8:12-14)

This evil practice among the priestcraft had gone on for centuries. This is why they were determined to destroy the Messiah when he arrived. In the public eye, they were observing Jews, but secretly they worshipped Baal.

The false trinity of Satan

A few words about Baal, the Babylonian religion. Their god was Nimrod, who married his mother, Semiramis. Nimrod was killed while still in his prime but reincarnated as his own son, Tammuz. This is the false trinity created by Satan to confuse mankind. It is probably better known in the west in its Egyptian form – Osiris, Isis and their son Horus. The death of Nimrod, who is also identified with Tammuz, is seen as an annual event, akin to the 'death' of the sun in winter. The death of Tammuz calls for forty days of mourning, at the end of which he is resurrected at the spring equinox. This marks the rebirth of the powers of the earth, the renewal of fertility and life in the soil.

All religions, cults and pagan beliefs trace their roots back to the Babylonian religion. It is THE system of religion developed by Satan to oppose Christianity. Its most complete expression today is found in Freemasonry, whose higher ranks worship Lucifer. You will notice that it even mocks and perverts the death and resurrection Christ before the Messiah was even born. Since Satan knew he was coming, and that this was how he would redeem mankind, he set his dark plan in motion well in advance.

When the women in the temple sat weeping for Tammuz, they were observing the forty days of mourning prior to his 'resurrection'. Thus Ezekiel is telling us, beyond any shadow of doubt, that the abominations secretly practiced by the priestcraft in the temple at Jerusalem were those of Baal.

Please be very clear about this since it is of the utmost importance in understanding the history of Christianity and where we are today.

Today's Scribes and Pharisees

The Bible highlights Baal and its dangers, again and again, because those dangers would remain until the end of time. The Scribes and the Pharisees would remain until the end of time. Their outer form may change, but the underlying system of false religion and elaborate deception would continue down the centuries, just as Satan had intended. Today's Scribes and Pharisees, the leaders who appear to uphold the doctrine of Christianity but who in secret oppose it, are the Freemasons, the Knights of Malta (including the Knights of Columbus and Columbanus), and the Jesuit Order (who control the Vatican). There are others, but these are the main ones. The corresponding order among the Jews is that of the Cabalists.

At the top levels, all four organisations – Masons, Knights, Jesuits and Cabalists – are united. They are pursuing the same goals today that they did in the time of Christ, namely the destruction of God's Plan of Redemption and the subtle imposition of a world religion in which Lucifer is worshipped as god.

In my experience, it is impossible to understand the history of Christianity unless you also understand what Satan is trying to achieve. His goal has never changed. Over a period of some 6000 years, since the fall of Adam, he has relentlessly pursued this goal. He wants to be worshipped as god and craves this with a psychopathic intensity. As prince of this world, he has the power to reward anyone who helps him achieve this objective. By working through lies and deception – his two great weapons – he has created a false religion (the Babylonian religion) and interwoven its false doctrines so closely with those of Christianity that, with only a few exceptions, hardly a trace of the pure Gospel of Christ may be found anywhere in the world today.

The Marian Cult

The Vatican itself describes the worship of Mary as the Marian Cult. All Catholics are members of this cult, to a greater or lesser degree, and participate in its perversions. As we saw in Part One, the LORD rejects anyone who worships and prays to any created thing. Such practices are an abomination in His eyes. So, what better way for Satan to neutralize the power of prayer than to induce Christians to pray to a created thing?

The power of prayer is ASTONISHING. To succeed in his objective, therefore, Satan must disarm Christians and remove the power of prayer. Among Catholics, he has achieved this primarily via the Marian Cult.

Around the world, millions of Catholics – utterly sincere in every way – are asking why God does not seem to hear their prayers. Why has the moral fabric of the world collapsed so catastrophically? The answer is simple: They do not pray to the LORD!

If you do not pray to the LORD, the LORD cannot answer your prayers.

Could anything be more obvious? And yet, countless millions of Catholics have been tricked into praying to a created thing. The Rosary cult is at the centre of this. It venerates Mary as Mediatrix and Co-Redeemer – which amounts to nothing less than a complete rejection of the unique role of Christ as our Redeemer.

Even if Catholics pray only occasionally to Mary, and direct most of their prayers to the Father, it makes no difference. Prayer at *any* time to *any* created thing is an abomination to the LORD.

How Satan deceived Catholics

How has the Catholic church got away with this? After all, the vast majority of Catholics are not complicit in this deception, but unwitting victims.

While a full analysis of the way the deception was carried out would likely take one or more volumes, it can be summarised as follows:

(a) Firstly, convince the global Christian community that Jesus is represented here on earth by a specific human being. This is the Pope, the Bishop of the diocese of Rome, the self-proclaimed Vicar of Christ. The Catholic Catechism states this doctrine as follows:

> 882. The Pope, Bishop of Rome and Peter's successor, "is the perpetual and visible source and foundation of the unity both of the bishops and of the whole company of the faithful." "For the Roman Pontiff, by reason of his office as Vicar of Christ, and as pastor of the entire Church has full, supreme, and universal power over the whole Church, a power which he can always exercise unhindered."

By proclaiming himself the Vicar of Christ, the Pope claims to be Christ's official representative on earth. As such, he presumes to exercise the authority of Christ, in much the same way that a legal representative can exercise power of attorney or an ambassador plenipotentiary can exercise full delegated authority in another jurisdiction. As such, the Pope presumes to act 'in place of' Christ. [This is actually the correct meaning of the term *Antichrist*, one who takes the place of Christ.]

(b) Next, convince Christians everywhere that the Bible is not the sole and final authority on God's word. This was secured in the main through the Council of Trent, which met on and off between 1545 and 1563.

It decreed this in the following terms:

> "...seeing clearly that this truth and discipline are contained in the written books and the <u>unwritten traditions</u> which, received by the Apostles from the mouth of Christ Himself, or from the Apostles themselves, the Holy Ghost dictating, have come down even unto us, transmitted as it were from hand to hand, following the example of the orthodox Fathers, receives and venerates, with an equal affection of piety, all the books of the Old and New Testaments....and also the said traditions...preserved in the Catholic Church by a continuous succession."

This clever edict enabled the Roman Church to introduce as many non-scriptural doctrines as suited her purpose under the broad and nebulous umbrella called 'tradition'. They even tried to assert that these 'traditions' originated "from the mouth of Christ Himself"! Should it ever prove difficult to convince the global Catholic community of the legitimacy of a particular doctrine, the power of infallibility could be conferred on the Pope when pronouncing officially on faith and morals. Such pronouncements were binding on all Catholics. (The divine power of infallibility was conferred on the Pope (by himself!) in 1870.)

(c) After the first two steps, the rest was easy: Simply introduce a mechanism which enables the person at (a) to introduce new (non-Biblical) doctrines or to modify old ones.

With this strategy, virtually anything was possible. The key was to proceed slowly, introducing seemingly minor changes, one by one, over a long period of time. This way, the majority of people would not notice, and the few that did could be silenced – the butchery of dissidents has been another notable Catholic 'tradition.' This was particularly important as regards the three golden rules at (a) to (c) above. No one must ever be allowed to challenge them.

In this way, the old Babylonian religion was smuggled into Christian doctrine. A marvelous study of this sinister infiltration – *The Two Babylons* – was carried out by Reverend Alexander Hislop and published in 1858. Given that the Christian religion is now on the brink of destruction, a calamity wrought primarily through its systematic substitution of the Gospel with the old Babylonian religion, the power and accuracy of Hislop's masterpiece is more evident today than ever before.

Twelve Core Elements of the Babylonian Religion
The Bible utterly rejects the core elements of Babylonian religion. These include

(a) the goddess
(b) the mother and her divine child
(c) the annually resurrected god
(d) communication with the dead
(e) personal acts of propitiation
(f) ritual sacrifice
(g) the transformation of matter (alchemy)
(h) a priestly elite
(i) sacred objects
(j) sacramental benedictions
(k) sacred calendars
(l) the deification of man.

Over a period of 1500 years or less, ALL of these became an integral part of the Roman Catholic religion. For this reason, the Roman church cannot be regarded as Christian in any sense whatever but a thinly disguised version of the Babylonian church.

Let's see how this happened:

a. The goddess
The Babylonian goddess was introduced in the form of the Virgin Mary and the Marian Cult. She (or, more correctly, the supernatural entity wearing the mask of Mary) is given Mediatrix and Co-Redeemer status by the Roman church (We will discuss her nature in more detail in Part Three).

b. The mother and her divine child
The official description of Mary is the mother of God. This is completely in conflict with the Bible which makes it perfectly plain that Mary was only the mother of the humanity of Jesus. His divinity, his godhood, came from the Father. What is more, as the Alpha and Omega, the divinity of Jesus existed from the beginning. It was neither born nor created.

c. The annually resurrected god
The cult of the annually resurrected god was smuggled into the Roman Catholic church in two ways – (i) through the daily sacrifice of the Mass and (ii) through the formal celebration of the birth, death and resurrection of Jesus in the annual liturgical calendar. The dates of these celebrations are even the same as those associated with Nimrod, the Babylonian god, who was born 3 days after the winter solstice (December 25th) and who rose from the dead at the spring equinox (which determines the date of Easter). The Church of Rome also fixed Friday as the day of the Crucifixion to accord with Babylonian practice, when in reality Our Lord died on the Passover, Wednesday 25th April 31 AD – "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth." (Matthew 12:40).

d. Communication with the dead
Communication with the dead and interference in their destiny is endemic in the Catholic Church in the form of (a) prayers **to** the dead, such as deceased 'saints,' and (b) prayers **for** the dead, where the LORD is asked to lessen the time which the vast majority of souls spend in a place of temporary suffering known as 'purgatory.'

Deuteronomy and the first book of Samuel utterly condemn communication with the dead – necromancy and mediumship – as an abomination in the eyes of the LORD. Nowhere in the New Testament are necromancy or mediumship permitted. All prayers are prayers for the living, <u>never</u> for the dead.

Catholic families throughout history have prayed obsessively both to and for deceased members and large sums of money have been spent on Catholic masses and other clerical services to alleviate their plight. The prophet Nahum (in Nahum 3:4) specifically condemns the Church of Rome for doing this: "Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts" (The Book of Revelation (17:9) also describes the Church of Rome as a harlot, namely the Whore of Babylon, the church built on seven hills or mountains – "The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth").

Such a scathing description – *whore*, *harlot*, and *mistress of witchcrafts*.

This obsession with the dead is now such that, especially in developing countries, virtually no distinction is made between the local practice of witchcraft and Catholic rites and rituals. Even in western countries, it has long been a common practice for Catholics to frequent psychics, mediums and card readers, and to use horoscopes. Why? Because it sits very comfortably with their existing religious beliefs.

In fact, the link between Catholic belief in the Virgin Mary and communication with the dead, on the one hand, and witchcraft on the other, is so strong that many practising witches in the US and Europe are reporting that it is far easier to induct new recruits and train them in witchcraft if they come from a Catholic background.

Catholics do not realise that in ALL cases the entity contacted by a medium is not a deceased family member but a familiar spirit. The LORD has so constructued the world that there is no communication whatever between the living and the dead. All such phenomena are produced by familiar spirits working in league with fallen angels.

e. Personal acts of propitiation

Satan will go to any lengths to secure the worship that rightfully belongs to God. Thus all pagan religions, being variants of the religion of Babylon, include rites and rituals designed to appease the gods. This 'appeasing of the gods' is univerally evident in the Catholic Church in the form of 'good works.' In essence, practitioners are required to believe that salvation and sanctification come only through the performance of good works, however small.

NOWHERE in the Bible does the LORD state that our good acts are pleasing to him. Rather it states that "without faith it is impossible to please him." – Hebrew 11:6.

In God's eyes, even our most wonderful acts are like filthy rags:

> But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. (Isaiah 64:6)

The ONLY thing that is pleasing to God is our faith in the gift of salvation offered to all mankind through His only begotten Son. This is how we are made just in His eyes. As St Paul said:

> Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. (Romans 3:28)

Good works are the fruit of salvation, NOT the cause. When one is truly filled with the faith of salvation, then good works abound as a natural outpouring of the grace that salvation brings:

In short, we can NEVER propitiate God for our sinfulness. Christ did this for us – in a single, never-to-be-repeated act which completely and utterly absolved each and every one us of all our sins in the eyes of the Father, *provided* we accept the gift. Our task, then, is simply to accept the gift.

Sadly, the Catholic Church dismisses, distorts or devalues this incredible gift at every turn.

f. Ritual sacrifice
One of the most serious and most egregious ways this gift is rejected is through the repeated sacrifice of the Mass.

The Bible makes it abundantly clear that the sacrifice of Christ was a single event, never to be repeated.

> ...we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.
> (Hebrews 10:10-14)

By the 'holy sacrifice of the mass', Catholic priests are repeating the sacrifice of Jesus, continually turning bread into flesh and wine into blood. This is equivalent to the ritual sacrifice found in Babylonian religion. Oftentimes, the sacrifice is human, as it is in the Mass.

The Mass is a rejection of the sufficiency of the sacrifice made by Christ on the cross. The Bible makes it quite clear – one sacrifice, for all, forever. The continual reenactment of this act through the Mass, which according to Roman theology is identical with the sacrifice of Calvary, with supposed real flesh and supposed real blood, is a daily pronouncement that Jesus failed to do all that was required of him and that the self-appointed priestcraft must complete his work.

This is the religion of Babylon, not the Christian Bible.

g. The transformation of matter
Alchemy is a key element in the Cabala, the form of Bablonian religion practised by apostate Jews, among others. The concept embraces, not just physical transformation, but the transformation of mind and the lower nature of man into the higher. It also features strongly in Freemasonry and Theosophy, where it is sometimes denoted by the occult term, "As above, so below."

This principle of interchangeability is central to magic. It crops up everywhere in the occult. Only the highest Illuminati are meant to possess this 'miraculous' power. It is a distinguishing mark of the priestly caste since they alone have entered the elite group of 'high initiates' (though priestly ordination).

The power to effect the transformation of matter, to turn bread into flesh and wine into blood, is magic at its most impressive. Through this daily ritual, the priestly caste remain apart, superior in every respect from the 'laity,' the huge underclass that will never enter the higher levels of initiation.

If you have any doubt that the Catholic Church unequivocally defines the Mass as a "propitiary sacrifice" in its own right, and not just a commemoration of Calvary, here is what the Council of Trent declared:

> If any one saith, that the sacrifice of the mass is only a sacrifice of praise and of thanksgiving; or, that it is a bare commemoration of the sacrifice consummated on the cross, but not a propitiatory sacrifice; or, that it profits him only who receives; and that it ought not to be offered for the living and the dead for sins, pains, satisfactions, and other necessities; let him be anathema.
>
> – Council of Trent, Twenty-Second Session, 1562

> [The term, "let him be anathema," means the victim may be subjected to whatever penalty the Church deems appropriate.]

And if you have any doubts about the claims made by the Catholic priestcraft to tranform matter at will, just read the word of acclaimed Doctor of the Church, Alphonsus Liguori:

> The dignity of the priest is also estimated from the power that he has over the real and the mystic body of Jesus Christ. With regard to the power of priests over the real body of Jesus Christ, it is of faith that when they pronounce the words of consecration the Incarnate Word has obliged Himself to obey and to come into their hands under the Sacramental Species...we find that in obedience to the words of his priests – HOC EST CORPUS MEUM – God Himself descends on the altar, that He comes wherever they call Him, and as often as they call Him, and places Himself in their hands, even though they should be His enemies. And after having come, He remains, entirely at their disposal; they move Him as they please, from one place to another; they may, if they wish, shut Him up in the tabernacle, or expose Him on the altar, or carry Him outside the church; they may, if they choose, eat His flesh and give Him for the food of others.
>
> [This quotation is taken from Liguori's, *The Dignity and Duties of the Priest*, a classic work long employed in the training of Catholic clergy. The text from which this quotation was extracted in given in **Appendix A** below. Founder of the Redemptorist Order, Alphonus Liguori (1696-1787) was canonised in 1839 and proclaimed a Doctor of the Church in 1871, one of only 33 theologians ever to possess this exalted title. In 1950 Pope Pius XII reinforced his standing by awarding him yet another title, *Patron Saint of Moral Theologians*. Thus he occupies a very high position as an expositor of official Catholic doctrine.]

Now look again at this extraordinary quotation. He is saying that the priest possesses real divine power, such that when he utters the four 'magic' words, God must obey, whether He wants to or not. This may seem an exaggeration, but read it again and try to put a less disturbing interpretation on his arrogant assertions. If still in doubt, go to **Appendix A** and survey the context in which these assertions were made. (We will examine this unsettling theme, the supernatural power of the Catholic priest, in our next section.)

Thus we see that the transformation of matter, a hallmark of Babylonian religion and occult practice for time immemorial, is central to the doctrines of the Catholic Church – but absent totally from the Bible. The breaking of bread in fellowship, enjoined upon Christians as a commemorative practice by Christ, has absolutely no such connotations.

h. A priestly elite

The New Testament defines all Christians as saints. There are numerous references to the saints and to the inclusion of <u>all</u> Christians in this holy congregation. For example:

> Which thing I [Paul] also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them. – Acts 26:10
>
> But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. – Romans 15:25
>
> For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints. – Corinthians 14:33
>
> Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus – Ephesians 1:1

The Old Testament is equally clear on this point. See, for example, Psalm 89:5 – "And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints" or Psalm 49:1 – "Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints."

No Christian is above another. All members of the Church of Christ are saints and all are priests, while Jesus is their High Priest. The only earthly stations identified in the New Testament, in the context of church administration, are bishop (equivalent to pastor or minister) and deacon. Neither of these positions impute a spiritual distinction of any kind between the saints. They are purely positions of service and responsibility. A minister is not even 'first among equals.' Jesus emphasized this again and again ("And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all." – Mark 9:35)

Now compare this with the Roman Catholic Church, with its elaborate hierarchy of priests, canons, bishops, archbishops, cardinals and pope, each and every one of which purports to possess a supernatural power and to stand, through rites of priestly ordination, in closer proximity to God than the laity. This conforms with the religion of Babylon, but not that of Christ.

For indisputable proof of this, look again at **Appendix A**, which sets out the official position of the Church, as defined by Alphonsus Liguori, Doctor of the Church and Patron Saint of Moral Theologians:

> ...the priest of God is exalted above all earthly sovereignties, and above all celestial heights – he is inferior only to God...the priest is placed between God and man; inferior to God, but superior to man. St. Denis calls the priest a Divine man....St. John Chrysostom says, that "he who honors a priest, honors Christ, and he who insults a priest, insults Christ." Through respect for the sacerdotal dignity, St. Mary of Oignies used to kiss the ground on which a priest had walked...Priests are chosen by God to manage on earth all his concerns and interests...As has been already said, all the lives of men and Angels are not capable of giving to God an infinite honour like that which a priest offers to Him by a single Mass...And God Himself is obliged to abide by the judgment of His priests, and either not to pardon or to pardon, according as they refuse or give absolution, provided the penitent is capable of it...Hence, St John Chrysostom thus concludes: The sovereign Master of the universe only follows the servant by confirming in Heaven all that the latter decides upon earth." Priests are the dispensers of the Divine graces and the companions of God."...But far greater is the power that the eternal Father has given to Jesus Christ, and that Jesus Christ has given to his priests, to rescue from Hell not only the bodies but also the souls of the faithful: "The Son," says St. John Chrysostom, "has put into the hands of the priests all judgment; for having been as it were transported into Heaven, they have received this Divine prerogative... When St. Michael comes to a dying Christian who invokes his aid, the holy Archangel can chase away the devils, but he cannot free his client from their chains till a priest comes to absolve him...The Saint assigns the reason of the superiority of the priesthood over Mary; she conceived Jesus Christ only once; but by consecrating the Eucharist, the priest, as it were, conceives Him as often as he wishes, so that if the person of the Redeemer had not as yet been in the world, the priest, by pronouncing the words of consecration, would produce this great person of a Man-God...

It is difficult to comment on a passage like this since it departs in so many ways from true Christianity that it defies belief. The Church of Rome is saying that Catholic priests

- are exalted above all celestial heights
- are chosen by God to manage on earth all his concerns and interests
- honour God more than all mankind and the angels by conducting a single Mass
- oblige God to abide by their judgements
- dispense divine grace
- have the power to rescue the souls of the faithful
- have been, as it were, transported into heaven
- are superior to Michael the archangel, at least in some respects
- produce by their words the person of Jesus.

This puts each and every one of them above Moses and Elijah! Not even Paul of Tarsus, who claimed none of these powers, could match them in stature.

Of course, this is Babylonian religion, where powers of this kind are found only among the illuminated elite. For example, when the magicians of Egypt took a stand against Moses, one of the powers they demonstrated was the ability to turn water into blood (Exodus 7).

Let's examine some more of Liguori's highly revealing testimony:

> Hence priests are called the parents of Jesus Christ: such is the title that St. Bernard gives them, for they are the active cause by which He is made to exist really in the consecrated Host. Thus the priest may, in a certain manner, be called the creator of his Creator, since by saying the words of consecration, he creates, as it were, Jesus in the Sacrament, by giving Him a Sacramental existence, and produces Him as a victim to be offered to the eternal Father. As in creating the world it was sufficient for God to have said, Let it be made, and it was created – He spoke, and they were made – so it is sufficient for the priest to say, "Hoc est corpus meum," and behold the bread is no longer bread, but the body of Jesus Christ. "The power of the priest," says St. Bernardine of Sienna, "is the power of the Divine person; for the transubstantiation of the bread requires as much power as the creation of the world."

The hubris oozing from this passage is quite astonishing. It portrays the Roman priest as a kind of magus, someone imbued with profound supernatural power. He is described as the parent and creator of Christ, producing him "as a victim" to be offered to the eternal Father. Just as God by His word brought the world into existence, the priest has merely to say the magic words to compel Christ to incarnate in the communion bread. This power is supposedly equivalent in magnitude to the power that God used to create the universe.

The portrayal of Christ "as a victim" to be sacrificed again and again is a hallmark of Babylonian religion, where human sacrifice, both actual and symbolic, is viewed as the most potent means of obtaining supernatural power. By treating the Mass as an actual flesh and blood sacrifice in a symbolic setting, the Church seeks to achieve the same result.

Just when you think Liguori, the acclaimed Doctor of the Church, has uttered about as many blasphemies as any man could in a single chapter, he comes up with more:

> ...Priests are called Vicars of Jesus Christ, because they hold his place on earth. But what only God can do by His omnipotence, the priest can also do by saying "Ego te absolvo a peccatis tuis;" for the forms of the Sacraments, or the words of the forms, produce what they signify.

Here, via more magical incantations, the priest exercises the power of Christ. As a vicar he carries plenipotentiary powers and is thus, within this earthly sphere, omnipotent. It should hardly be surprising, therefore, that Liguori follows St Clement in pronouncing "that the priest is, as it were, a God on earth." (See Appendix A)

As if this were not enough, Liguori goes further and states:

> According to St. Ambrose, a priest, in absolving a sinner, performs the very office of the Holy Ghost in the sanctification of souls.

No man can "perform the very office of the Holy Ghost." This is utterly absurd and deeply blasphemous. Jesus could hardly have been stronger in his condemnation of men who claim to do this: "But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation." (Mark 3:29)

I thought Liguori had exhausted all heresies until I reached the latter part of the chapter and read the following:

> It was not necessary for the Redeemer to die in order to save the world; a drop of His Blood, a single tear, or prayer, was sufficient to procure salvation for all; for such a prayer, being of infinite value, should be sufficient to save not one but a thousand worlds. But to institute the priesthood, the death of Jesus Christ has been necessary.

This is anti-Christian heresy at its worst. How can anyone profess to be a Christian and make a statement of this nature? The entire Bible, from start to finish, is a profound and loving statement of God's plan of Redemption for all mankind. The Old Testament prepares the way for Christ the Redeemer, who by his death and resurrection atones for the sins of all and reconciles mankind with God. To allege that this could be done with just a prayer or a "single tear" is an appalling perversion of God's holy word.

To top it all, he goes further and states that Christ had to die "to institute the priesthood." I doubt if there are many statements in Catholic doctrine that match this for arrogance and human pride.

All of this is irrefutable proof, if further proof were needed, that the Catholic Church is actually a disguised form of the Babylonian religion.

i. Sacred objects
The Babylonian religion is replete with objects and artefacts which are meant to serve as conduits for a hidden power. These include obelisks, certain trees (such as the oak, ash and holly), mementi mori (artefacts associated with dead persons, especially those thought to have possessed significant magical power when living), shrines, groves, statues, amulets, talismans, arcane and esoteric symbols, holy wells, holy mountains, and a vast range of objects associated with temple rites and priestly office.

Virtually all of these have been imported into the Catholic church in one form or another – holy water, holy medals, scapulars, crucifixes, Marian shrines, statues of the 'saints,' blessed objects, relics of the 'saints,' candles, oils, vestments, pilgrim sites, and so forth. Again, this is Babylonian religion, not the religion of Christ.

j. Sacramental benedictions
The Babylonian religion has numerous rites and rituals which are designed to elevate its practitioners temporarily to a higher spiritual level. An infusion of supernatural power is meant to result from the careful observation of prescribed ritualistic steps, carried out by annointed individuals (priests). The most potent rituals are carried out on specific dates.

The Catholic Church has introduced numerous sacramental rituals to achieve the same purpose, none of which have any Biblical foundation. These include holy orders, confirmation, absolution, extreme unction (the ritual annointing of seriously ill persons), canonisation, benediction, and transubstantiation.

To the extent that these activities invoke a supernatural power, they are idolatrous. It is not possible to 'invoke' the power of the LORD. All one can do is ASK. If a righteous person does so in humility, the LORD will hear his or her prayer. Whether or not the prayer is answered in the manner we have asked is entirely a matter for the LORD. We cannot invoke this 'power'! If a priest presumes to be able to do this, he is no different from a magus. The invocation of a supernatural power is witchcraft.

k. Sacred calendars
The Bible condemns the use of any system for selecting dates in order to increase the potency of a particular ceremony:

> There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch. Deuteronomy 18:10)

An observer of times is most often interpreted as an astrologer, but it is also encompasses anyone who ascribes greater potency to rites conducted on particular dates. For example, in witchcraft (which is based on the Babylonian religion), the date of which a rite is conducted or a spell cast is believed to have a decisive influence on the outcome. In much the same way, the Church of Rome has set up a detailed calendar of feast days, holy days, saints days, and days of special observance or obligation, as well as days for the conduct of particular ceremonies.

Many of these are identical with major dates in the Babylonian calendar, such as as Christmas (Saturnalia or the birth of Nimord), Easter (the feast of Ishtar or Astarte), All Saints Day (Halloween) and the forty-day Lenten period (when followers of the Babylonian religion grieved for Tammuz).

The New Testament condemns the observance of days and months and times and years (such as the Marian year 1954), yet many so-called Christians still allow themselves to fall back into this form of bondage, which has nothing whatever to do with the Gospel of Christ:

> Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ. Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage? Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years. I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain (Galatians 4:7-11)

l. The deification of man

We have already seen how an esteemed Doctor of the Roman Catholic Church, Alphonsus Liguori, described an elite category of men, the Roman Catholic clergy, as beings who have transcended ordinary manhood. They are exalted above all celestial heights and have been, as it were, transported into heaven. They exercise the auhority of God on earth and have the ability, merely by their word, to invoke a supernatural power. Such men are well on the way to a deified state, which status will be confirmed posthumously in certain cases through the rites of canonisation. They will then be recognised as exalted beings with divine powers, roaming heaven at will, and capable of bestowing their benedictions to supplicants here on earth, as and when they choose.

The pantheons of Babylon, Egypt, Greece, Rome, India, Scandinavia and elsewhere are replicated in the celestial hierarchy of the Catholic Church. Just as the gods in these various pantheons have distinctive powers and roles, so too have the transcendental personalities in the Catholic pantheon of canonised saints. Some heal, some protect, some guide, some educate, some comfort, and some exercise their divine prerogative in a defined geographical area.

The truth is that the fallen angels, in particular the most rebellious ones, are like Lucifer. This means they *crave* worship. What better way to do this than to establish a celestial pantheon and, behind a thousand different masks, to soak up the misguided worship of a billion deceived individuals.

By daily breaking the first two commandments, man is heading down the same road, casting aside the gift of Salvation in the vain pursuit of his own deification.

Summary of Part Two

Satan knew he could make some progress toward his sinister goals by attacking Christianity from without, but better by far, he found, was an attack from within. The various pagan incarnations of the Babylonian religion – the religion of Satan – would always succeed in attracting a huge following. But there would still exist a significant number of the lost souls who would not be satisfied with this. So he grafted his own religious system onto the largest and most influential religious system in history. Many would believe they were following the gospel of Christ when, in reality, they were enslaved by a pale imitation. Century by century, he fostered fringe practices which grew to the point where they became a focal part of Catholic tradition – the curse of tradition! – and then pillars of doctrine binding on all members.

With the elevation of the Babylonian goddess to the rank of Co-Mediatrix and Redemptrix, his triumph is virtually complete. All that is needed is a Papal Bull to give the final seal of approval. At that point, the glaring apostasy of the Catholic Church ought to be apparent to even its most devoted members.

PART THREE

Why the earthly mother of Jesus is NOT the Virgin Mary

Christians should base their understanding of Mary on the Bible. If they have a perception of her which is not based on Scripture, or which actually conflicts with Scripture, then it is false. This ought to be obvious, but unfortunately Catholics the world over have for generations accepted a role for Mary which has no scriptural basis whatever.

Let's look at the evidence.

Understanding Mary, the mother of Jesus
Neither Jesus nor his Apostles accorded any special status to Mary whatever. For example, when Jesus was told on one occasion that his mother and his brethren (brothers) wished to speak with him, he made it quite clear that her relationship to him had no relevance to the Gospel of Salvation and that a true disciple was only concerned with doing the will of our Father in heaven:

> While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. (Matthew 12:46-50)

When a woman tried to ascribe a blessed state to Mary, the earthly mother of Jesus, he gently rebuked her:

> And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. (Luke 11:27-28)

The Church of Rome also tries to portray Mary as a perpetual virgin, even though she had many other children! If Catholics studied the Bible as the LORD directed, they would surely have read the following and seen that Mary was plainly the mother of a large family, having given birth to at least seven children:

> Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? (Matthew 13:55-56)

> And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:7)

The sanctity of Mary

The Church of Rome also tries to present Mary as a person whose essential nature raised her above the station of any other woman. To support this opinion, they like to cite the following verse:

> And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. (Luke 1:28)

Having been selected from the bloodline of David to bear the Messiah in bodily form is indeed a blessing, but the blessing comes through her selection, not through some some sinless perfection. When the angel says she is "highly favoured," he is referring to this. He also adds that she is blessed among women, not above them.

Many characters in the Bible are noted by the LORD for their sanctity. Enoch, Samuel, Elijah, Noah and several others were noted for their spiritual stature and sanctity in the eyes of the LORD. And yet NOT ONE of them is singled out as a mediator between man and God! Jesus even says of John the Baptist that no person ever exceeded him in spiritual greatness, and yet he is not identified in any respect whatever as a person to whom a special devotion should be rendered:

> Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist... (Matthew 11:11)

If God conspicuously refuses to grant a quasi-divine status to the greatest of His prophets, then we know that NO ONE was to have any such distinction. The First and Second Commandments forbid it.

Jesus never gave any special distinction to his earthly mother. For example, during the marriage feast at Cana, a very public setting, he addressed her by the plainest of titles, 'Woman' -

> And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. (John 2:1-5)

He did this again when he spoke to her from the cross of Calvary, where he placed her in the care of John:

> Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. (John 19:25-27)

It was hardly necessary for Jesus to place his mother under the care of John if she was due to ascend (or be assumed) into heaven! (The 'Assumption' of Mary into heaven was yet another Papal invention, without a shred of scriptural support.)

Furthermore, if the relationship between Jesus and his earthly mother had some divine significance, it could not have been transferred in this manner to John. In the last hours before his death Jesus is disowning his mother, as it were, and thus making it plain to all mankind that she had NO ROLE WHATEVER in the act of Redemption.

The message he was giving is very clear: DO NOT WORSHIP THIS WOMAN.

The Apostles and Mary

In his perceptive study of the Roman Catholic Church, Professor Loraine Boettner (1962) makes the following observation:

> The apostles did not show her [*the mother of Jesus*] any special honour. Peter, Paul, John and James do not mention her name even once in the epistles which they wrote to the churches. John took care of her until she died, but he does not mention her in any of his three epistles or in the book of Revelation.
>
> When the church was instituted at Pentecost there was only one name given among men whereby we must be saved, that of Jesus (Acts 4:12). Wherever the eyes of the church are directed to the abundance of grace, there is no mention of Mary. Surely this silence is a rebuke to those who would build a system of salvation around her. God has given us all the record we need concerning Mary, and that record does not indicate that worship or veneration in any form is to be given to her.
>
> – *Roman Catholicism*, chapter 7

Who then was Mary and how should we regard her? The New Testament portrays her very humbly as the earthly mother of Jesus and one of his faithful disciples. Two of her other sons, James and Jude, were each the author of an epistle in the New Testament. And that is, in truth, the story of Mary. A true Christian should not worship her in any manner whatever, or accord her any special role in his or her spiritual life.

Biblical warnings against goddess worship

The Bible, the very word of God, has warned us many times that the worship of idols and false gods in any manner whatever poses a deadly threat to our salvation. Its destructiveness simply cannot be overstated. This theme runs right through the Bible, carrying with it a most dire and baleful depiction of the consequences for all who ignore the warning – whether through arrogance or foolishness.

Holy scripture warns specifically of the dangers of goddess worship:

> And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him. (Judges 10:6)

In this passage the Bible refers by name to the goddess Ashtaroth, the name by which the queen of heaven was known to the Canaanites. Strictly speaking, Ashtaroth is the Hebrew plural of Ashtoreth and refers to the various shrines erected to this fertility goddess throughout the land of Canaan.

Several warning are also given in the First Book of Samuel, presumably because goddess worship was endemic among the Israelites at that time:

> And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. (1 Samuel 7:3)

> Then the children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only. (1 Samuel 7:4)

> And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (1 Samuel 12:10)

> And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan. (1 Samuel 31:10)

The queen of heaven is referred to mainly by the name of Ashtoreth in the Old Testament and by the name of Diana in the New Testament:

> So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth. And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. (Acts 19:27-28)

> But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter? Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly. For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess. (Acts 19:34-37)

To the Babylonians she was Ishtar and to the Greeks Astarte. But she had many names and many modes of representation throughout history and across different religious traditions. She is known mainly as the goddess of fertility and goddess of the moon, the female consort of the male sun-god. Behind her countless names she smiles the same sweet smile, beguiling millions.

Technically she reigns as *queen of heaven*, a title which defines her role in the pantheon of the gods, but she is more than satisfied with the many names and titles given her by man: Isis, Semiramis, Aphrodite, Hera, Ceres, Hertha, Venus, Minerva, Lakshmi, Kali, Europa, Cybele, Rhea, and Nana, among others. To the Chinese she is Guanyin, goddess of mercy. To Catholics she is known as the Virgin Mary. The dark-path witches of Europe and America like to worship her in her most sinister form, where she is called Lilith or Hecate.

Some of her guises are specifically merciful, while some are wrathful. The Hindu goddess Kali is actually the wrathful aspect, while Lakshmi is the merciful and smiling side. While some witches invoke her as Lilith or Hecate, others (like the Wiccans) prefer to focus on the merciful side and invoke her as the Great Mother.

Adherents of the modern drive to unite science with the Babylonian religion refer to her as Gaia, the living earth. Thus people are induced to worship her in some form – for she craves worship. Members of the modern green movement, who might otherwise shun religion, are fully prepared to worship her in the form of 'mother earth' or the living planet.

The Great Deceiver learned long ago than many fear him in the guise of Satan or Moloch, but are more than happy to worship him in the guise of Lucifer, the Lightbearer, or the Goddess of Mercy. He doesn't care in the least how this worship is performed or the guise in which his worshippers choose to represent him. All that matters to Satan is that mankind is prepared to worship him in some form.

No matter how carefully he packages his worship in the male form – through the Cabala, Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism, etc – the majority of mankind has shown a marked preference for worship of the goddess, the female aspect. It is more than likely therefore that, when the masters of the New World Order impose their planned One World Religion, they will exploit goddess worship as the factor common to all religious traditions. Buddhists, Hindus, Moslems, Catholics, Eastern Orthodox – all will worship the One World goddess of mercy.

All of this is an abomination in the eyes of the LORD:

> Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger. Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces? Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched. (Jeremiah 7:17-20)

> As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, we will not hearken unto thee. But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men? Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying, The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind? So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day. Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows. (Jeremiah 44:16-25)

Please examine the above passages very carefully since they speak loudly to the times we are living in today. The worship of the goddess is a curse upon the land. No more do Catholics pray to the LORD. For centuries they have defiled their worship of the LORD with prayers directed to the queen of heaven, and so their prayers go unheard! No doubt there are still some among the Catholic religion today, a true remnant, who revere the LORD as God Almighty and pray only to Him, but they are few!

The vast majority of Catholics have had their eyes darkened by the vile deceptions practiced upon them by a corrupt leadership. Satan set up the Society of Jesus (the Jesuits) to destroy the Reformation and annihilate all Protestants. Along the way, they elevated worship of the goddess to the highest pinnacle within the Church of Rome. In this way, they turned people from the LORD and induced them to pray to a dead human being, the earthly mother of Jesus.

Mary, the earthly mother of Jesus, is NOT the Virgin Mary revered by the Catholic Church. The latter is merely a guise that one of the fallen angels uses to beguile mankind. Once this dreadful deception took hold in the Catholic imagination, it received periodic boosts through widely reported Marian apparitions. Fatima, Lourdes, Medugorje, Guadalupe, La Salette – all are nothing more than supernatural deceptions, arranged by Satan to gull the unwary. They have NOTHING WHATEVER to do with the earthly mother of Jesus or with the gospel of Christ.

Many Names, Many Faces

Just as the queen of heaven has many names and faces in the various pagan religions, she also has a multiplicity of names and faces within the Catholic Church. The **table** on the following page gives just 60 chosen at random. Each is designed to celebrate and exalt a particular aspect of her divine nature. In order to further reinforce her standing and extend her influence throughout the annual liturgical calendar, she has been assigned no fewer than 17 feasts days in the course of the year (at least one for every month except April).

The Bible makes it perfectly clear that no living person can contact the dead. So was the Church of Rome taking a great risk by granting a quasi-divine status to the Virgin Mary? After all, there was a real possibility that a counter-movement could start within the Church, with concerned members pointing to the huge contradictions between scripture and Marian worship. The Jesuits got around by arranging for the Pope (Pius XII) to declare that Mary, the earthly mother of Jesus, had never died but was “assumed” bodily into heaven. This, of course, had NO scriptural foundation whatever, but it served their purpose well. Through it concerned Catholics would believe they were praying, not to a deceased person or a disembodied being, but to someone whose status was comparable to that of Jesus.

The Doctrine of the Assumption, which was introduced as recently as 1950, is a stark illustration of the power of tradition. A belief can be current in the Church for centuries, a speculative opinion as it were, until in due course it becomes accepted as a time-honoured tradition and then, with Papal authority, a doctrinal precept which all must accept.

Queen of the World	Morning Star
Our Lady of Fatima	Mother of Our Creator
Our Lady of La Salette	Mother of Our Redeemer
Our Lady of Perpetual Succour	Mystical Rose
Mother of the Savior	Queen of Angels
Our Lady of the Holy Rosary	Queen of Prophets
Madonna of Consolation	Queen of All Saints
Our Lady of Nazareth	Queen of the Most Holy Rosary
Our Lady of Cana	Queen of Peace
Star of the Sea	Spouse of the Holy Spirit
White Lily of the Trinity	Vessel of Honour
Our Lady of Mount Carmel	Virgin Most Powerful
Mother of God	Virgin Most Merciful
Mother of Reconciliation	Virgin Most Faithful
Virgin Mary	Mother of Divine Providence
Fountain of Light and Life	Mother of Consolation
Our Lady of the Cenacle	Daughter of the Father
Queen of Apostles	Mother of Fairest Love
Vermilion Rose of Heaven	Co-Redemptrix
The New Eve	Queen of Peace
Handmaid of the Lord	Gate of Heaven
Mother of Unity	Holy Virgin of Virgins
Mother of Mercy	Fountain of Salvation
Our Lady of Ransom	Our Lady of Grace
Immaculate Conception	Mother of Good Counsel
Temple of the Lord	Our Lady of Sorrows
Seat of Wisdom	Pillar of Faith
Lady of the Assumption	Mother of Divine Hope
Queen of all Creation	Mediatrix of Grace
Our Lady of Guadalupe	Refuge of Sinners

Considered simply as a popular belief, the assumption of the Virgin Mary was virtually unknown among Catholics until the sixteenth century. It was not even mentioned in the canons and decrees of the Council of Trent (1545-1563) which issued thunderous proclamations on virtually every aspect of the Catholic religion. Then, through the careful guidance and characteristic cunning of the Jesuits, it began its slow but inexhorable march to the forefront of Church doctrine, until finally it was presented as an indubitable truth which had always been known but had somehow been neglected.

The leading high church dignitary in line for canonisation is John Henry Newman. A few years after his conversion to Catholicism in 1845, the future Cardinal Newman published his *Discourses to Mixed Congregations* which included two classic studies on the Virgin Mary. Well regarded within the Church for their theological content, they confer a divine status on the Virgin, in accordance with the 'tradition' manufactured and promulgated by the Jesuits:

> If we have faith to admit the Incarnation itself, we must admit it in its fulness; why then should we start at the gracious appointments which arise out of it, or are necessary to it, or are included in it? If the Creator comes on earth in the form of a servant and a creature, why may not His Mother, on the other hand, rise to be the Queen of heaven, and be clothed with the sun, and have the moon under her feet?
>
> - Discourse 17: The Glories of Mary for the Sake of Her Son

> Now, as you know, it has been held from the first, and defined from an early age, that Mary is the Mother of God. She is not merely the Mother of our Lord's manhood, or of our Lord's body, but she is to be considered the Mother of the Word Himself, the Word incarnate. God, in the person of the Word, the Second Person of the All-glorious Trinity, humbled Himself to become her Son.
>
> - Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

> Nothing is too high for her to whom God owes His human life; no exuberance of grace, no excess of glory, but is becoming, but is to be expected there, where God has lodged Himself, whence God has issued. Let her "be clad in the king's apparel," that is, let the fulness of the Godhead so flow into her that she may be a figure of the incommunicable sanctity, and beauty, and glory, of God Himself: that she may be the Mirror of Justice, the Mystical Rose, the Tower of Ivory, the House of Gold, the Morning Star.
>
> - Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

> Let her "receive the king's diadem upon her head," as the Queen of heaven, the Mother of all living...let angels and prophets, and apostles, and martyrs, and all saints, kiss the hem of her garment and rejoice under the shadow of her throne. Thus is it that King Solomon [meaning Jesus] has risen up to meet his mother, and bowed himself unto her, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother, and she sits on his right hand.
>
> - Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

> He imbibed, He absorbed into His Divine Person, her blood and the substance of her flesh; by becoming man of her, He received her lineaments and features, as the appropriate character in which He was to manifest Himself to mankind. The child is like the parent, and we may well suppose that by His likeness to her was manifested her relationship to Him. Her sanctity comes, not only of her being His mother, but also of His being her son.
>
> - Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

...St. John Baptist was sanctified by the Spirit before his birth; shall Mary be only equal to him? is it not fitting that her privilege should surpass his? ...Mary must surpass all the saints; the very fact that certain privileges are known to have been theirs persuades us, almost from the necessity of the case, that she had the same and higher. Her conception was immaculate, in order that she might surpass all saints in the date as well as the fulness of her sanctification.

- Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

...Who can conceive, my brethren, that God should so repay the debt, which He condescended to owe to His Mother, for the elements of His human body, as to allow the flesh and blood from which it was taken to moulder in the grave?

- Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

Pilgrims went to and fro; they sought for her relics, but they found them not; did she die at Ephesus? or did she die at Jerusalem? reports varied; but her tomb could not be pointed out, or if it was found, it was open; and instead of her pure and fragrant body, there was a growth of lilies from the earth which she had touched. So inquirers went home marvelling, and waiting for further light. And then it was said, how that when her dissolution was at hand, and her soul was to pass in triumph before the judgment-seat of her Son, the apostles were suddenly gathered together in the place, even in the Holy City, to bear part in the joyful ceremonial; how that they buried her with fitting rites; how that the third day, when they came to the tomb, they found it empty, and angelic choirs with their glad voices were heard singing day and night the glories of their risen Queen. But, however we feel towards the details of this history (nor is there anything in it which will be unwelcome or difficult to piety), so much cannot be doubted, from the consent of the whole Catholic world and the revelations made to holy souls, that, as is befitting, she is, soul and body, with her Son and God in heaven, and that we are enabled to celebrate, not only her death, but her Assumption

- Discourse 18. On the Fitness of the Glories of Mary

It is hardly necessary to comment on these strange, adulatory statements. They elevate an earthly woman, Mary, to the status of a goddess, risen from the grave, assumed into heaven, whose blood was shed on the cross through her Son, and who now sits on the right hand of God, interceding like Jesus for all mankind.

A more preposterous, non-Biblical scenario is impossible to imagine.

A short historical note may help at this point: The Virgin Mary was declared free of original sin in 1854. Known by Catholics as the doctrine of the Immaculate Conception, it declares that Mary was conceived without sin in the womb of her own mother (Protestants sometimes confuse this doctrine with the miraculous conception of Jesus in the womb of Mary). Thus, born without sin – the only person in history, apart from her Son, to have received this honour – she is placed on the same plane as a divine personage.

The power of this doctrine was impressed on the global Catholic community through the doctrine of Papal Infallibility of 1870 and further reinforced by the doctrine of the Assumption in 1950. The latter declared simply that

> *By the authority of our Lord Jesus Christ, of the Blessed Apostles Peter and Paul, and by our own authority, we pronounce, declare, and define it to be a divinely revealed dogma: that the Immaculate Mother of God, the ever Virgin Mary, having completed the course of her earthly life, was assumed body and soul into heavenly glory*
>
> [This formulation leaves open the possibility that Mary may have been assumed bodily into heaven without having died first.]

If you can see an evolutionary progression in all of this, you are correct. Pressure is now being applied by various Catholic lobby groups to have the Virgin Mary declared a Co-Redemptrix with Christ (Some 600 bishops and cardinals signed such a petition some years ago). Pope John Paul II acknowledged unofficially at a General Audience in September 1982 (and several times thereafter in the course of his ministry) that she had this status. The advent of the One World Church, predicted in the Book of Revelation, will likely witness a formal confirmation, via Papal Encyclical, of her Co-Redemptrix status.

The Book of Revelation (known to Catholics as the Book of the Apocalypse) is a profound warning by Christ of the coming end-time apostasies and the appalling worldwide carnage that will accompany it. It identifies the Church of Rome, the church built on seven mountains – the seven hills of Rome – as the Great Whore of Babylon. It even gives her the title (in capital letters), MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT (Revelation 17:5).

The mysteries of Babylon are, of course, the religion of Babylon, which we have been discussing. We are now entering the End Time when "the mistress of witchcrafts" will rise forth for a season and subjugate all nations.

Epilogue

Satan has never given up his plan to destroy Christianity and replace it with his own system of worship, the Religion of Babylon and its variants. Having failed to destroy the Jewish people before the advent of the Messiah (through, for example, Pharaoh's plan for the murder at birth of all Jewish males, the Assyrian abduction of ten tribes, the Babylonian enslavement of the two that remained, and Haman's genocidal scheme), he then did all he could to pervert the message of Christ.

The expansion of paganism, atheism and a host of occult organisations was the easy part. His greatest achievement was the infiltration of mainstream Christianity almost from the start. By undermining the clear scriptural admonition that scripture ALONE was the authority in all religious matters, he succeeded in creating a structure dominated by an elect group of men whose opinion was law. In this way Rome and its traditions replaced the authority of the Bible. Thus began a long, slow process by which the Gospel of Christ was cunningly transformed, step by step, into a thinly disguised version of the Babylonian religion.

Satan suffered a major setback in the 15th century when the Gospel of Christ, which had hitherto been taught by only isolated groups of Christians, was again professed (and defended) by a large number of people in central Europe. Rome struck back immediately with the Counter-Reformation, a violent assault which (unknown to many) continues to the present day. Orchestrated in the main by the Jesuit Order, it has done everything possible to undermine true Protestant Christianity in Europe – the appalling devastation of the Thirty Years War (which tore Protestant Germany apart), the ravages of Napoleon (which brought huge swathes of Protestant Europe under Roman control), and two vicious World Wars which were aimed at welding the whole of Europe into a single political framework akin to the Holy Roman Empire.

Along the way, Satan employed two major techniques to undermine Christianity – Freemasonry and the Marian Cult. The former ate away at Protestantism from within, luring innocent Christians into a secretive organisation which, at its higher levels, was nothing other than a system of Egyptian magic and Luciferian worship.

The Marian Cult, on the other hand, was aimed at sincere Catholics who still sought to follow the Gospel of Christ. They too were lured into beliefs and practices which in turn were nothing more than a disguised form of goddess worship, straight from Babylonian religion.

Both of these techniques yielded important additional benefits. Masonry became a way to infiltrate and control the main organisations of secular life, in particular those of government, the judiciary and banking. This in turn conferred incredible influence in deciding who should benefit from the proceeds of economic growth and technological innovation. These powers – political, judicial and financial – led in turn to overwhelming competitive advantages in the commercial sphere for well-connected individuals and enabled the ruling elite to secure control, both nationally and internationally, over virtually every major sector of modern business.

Much the same happened among the Catholic community. The Marian Cult became the backbone of secret, highly influential, Catholic organisations like the Knights of Malta and the Knights of Columbus/Columbanus. These secured control at the highest levels of state and federal government in all regions where the Masons were not sufficiently influential. Then, around 1963, a formal rapprochment between both sides – which had been co-operating informally for centuries in any event – was achieved. The administrative and strategic direction of these secret international fraternal organisations merged into a single entity at the highest levels.

The last significant stronghold of Protestantism on the planet is the United States. Despite the high levels of apostasy and doctrinal error that continue to weaken and undermine many areas of American Protestantism, there is still a sizeable body of believers in that once great nation, people who pray to the LORD and only to the LORD. These are the last remaining obstacle to Satan. This is why the Illuminati, the world ruling elite – who worship Lucifer, the Light-bearer – have been working long and hard to destroy the US from within.

Satan does not want anyone to pray to the LORD! This is not a purely egotistical concern. He knows that man is utterly powerless against him, but unfortunately (from his standpoint) man can call on the LORD – and THAT unnerves him!

Through prayer, man has a truly STAGGERING power at his disposal – at the will of the LORD. Thus Satan's overriding objective is to induce man not to use the incredible power of prayer.

True Christian prayer is the only weapon that can stop Satan. Mary Queen of Scots summed it up very well when she said she feared the prayers of John Knox more than an army of 20,000 men.

Since Satan HATES true Christian prayer, he has gone to astonishing lengths to lead man away from it. Once the human race has been completely disarmed, the planned demonic invasion can begin in earnest.

This is why Satan is determined to destroy America. Once it is broken up and its freedoms obliterated, he can introduce his One World Government and his One World Church – where he plans to be revered and worshipped as a living god.

Using a combination of methods – false flag terrorist attacks, the extensive off-shoring of the industrial base, the unsustainable expansion of federal debt, genetically engineered diseases, uncontrolled immigration from Mexico, the limitless influx of drugs and pornography, rampant military imperialism, a flood of anti-Christian movies and TV series, the wanton murder of millions of unborn children, and the deliberate destruction of the banking system – the Illuminati have greatly weakened the American people. By exercising complete control over the media and the political system, they have eliminated constructive debate and silenced their critics. And in true fascist style, they have infiltrated the American churches, using a variety of statutory restrictions to make it next to impossible for pastors in state-registered churches to preach on political issues.

The whole fabric of American society is set to shatter completely, possibly on foot of a single cataclysmic event such as the explosion of a nuclear device in a large city, or even a series of such explosions.

That could very well begin in 2009.

When one considers that the largest religious community in the US is the Catholic Church, with some 70 million members, it is tragic to consider that virtually all of them have been tricked into addressing some, if not all, of their prayers to a goddess (a fallen angel in disguise). As the Bible clearly states, in doing do they are not living righteously and therefore the LORD does not hear a single thing they say. Thus, by failing to pray to the LORD they are unwittingly complicit in the coming devastation.

Satan and his angels – some of whom possess a dazzling and beguiling beauty – want control of this planet and its human inhabitants. They crave it more than a drowning man craves air. And they fear only one thing, namely that a sizeable body of people will wake up, see what is happening, repent of their sinful past and pray to the LORD!

So, dear reader, if you are praying to anyone – anyone! – other than the LORD God of the Bible, you have fallen into the most appalling trap imaginable.

The Satanic axe is about to fall and you have no protection!

Wake up, America, wake up!

> "Seek righteousness, seek meekness. It may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger."
> - Zephaniah 2:3

15 May 2009

For more information about Bible-based Christianity, the Illuminati, and the New World Order visit - www.zephaniah.eu

APPENDIX A

"The Dignity and Duties of the Priest" (excerpt) by St. Alphonsus Liguori

The Dignity of the Priesthood

I
Idea of the Priestly Dignity

In his epistle to the Christians of Smyrna, St. Ignatius, Martyr, says that the priesthood is the most sublime of all created dignities: "The apex of dignities is the priesthood." St. Ephrem calls it an infinite dignity: "The priesthood is an astounding miracle, great, immense, and infinite." St. John Chrysostom says, that though its functions are performed on earth, the priesthood should be numbered among the things of Heaven." According to Cassian, the priest of God is exalted above all earthly sovereignties, and above all celestial heights – he is inferior only to God. Innocent III says that the priest is placed between God and man; inferior to God, but superior to man. St. Denis calls the priest a Divine man. Hence he has called the priesthood a Divine dignity. In fine, St. Ephrem says that the gift of the sacerdotal dignity surpasses all understanding. For us it is enough to know, that Jesus Christ has said that we should treat his priests as we would his own person: "He that heareth you, heareth Me; he that despiseth you, despiseth Me." Hence St. John Chrysostom says, that "he who honors a priest, honors Christ, and he who insults a priest, insults Christ." Through respect for the sacerdotal dignity, St. Mary of Oignies used to kiss the ground on which a priest had walked.

II
Importance of the Priestly Office

The dignity of the priest is estimated from the exalted nature of his offices. Priests are chosen by God to manage on earth all his concerns and interests. " Divine," says St. Cyril of Alexandria, "are the offices confided to priests." St. Ambrose has called the priestly office a Divine profession. A priest is a minister destined by God to be a public ambassador of the whole Church, to honor Him, and to obtain His graces for all the faithful. The entire Church cannot give to God as much honor, nor obtain so many graces, as a single priest by celebrating a single Mass; for the greatest honor that the whole Church without priests could give to God would consist in offering to Him in sacrifice the lives of all men. But of what value are the lives of all men compared with the sacrifice of Jesus Christ, which is a sacrifice of infinite value? What are all men before God but a little dust? As a drop of a bucket, as a little dust. They are but a mere nothing in His sight: All nations are before Him as if they had no being at all. Thus, by the celebration of a single Mass, in which he offers Jesus

Christ in sacrifice, a priest gives greater honor to the Lord, than if all men by dying for God offered to Him the sacrifice of their lives. By a single Mass, he gives greater honor to God than all the Angels and Saints, along with the Blessed Virgin Mary, have given or shall give to Him; for their worship cannot be of infinite value, like that which the priest celebrating on the altar offers to God. Moreover, in the holy Mass, the priest offers to God an adequate thanksgiving for all the graces bestowed even on the Blessed in Paradise; but such a thanksgiving all the Saints together are incapable of offering to Him. Hence it is, that on this account also the priestly dignity is superior even to all celestial dignities. Besides, the priest, says St. John Chrysostom, is an ambassador of the whole world, to intercede with God and to obtain graces for all creatures.. The priest, according to St. Ephrem, "treats familiarly with God." To priests every door is open. Jesus has died to institute the priesthood. It was not necessary for the Redeemer to die in order to save the world; a drop of His Blood, a single tear, or prayer, was sufficient to procure salvation for all; for such a prayer, being of infinite value, should be sufficient to save not one but a thousand worlds. But to institute the priesthood, the death of Jesus Christ has been necessary. Had he not died, where should we find the victim that the priests of the New Law now offer? a victim altogether holy and immaculate, capable of giving to God an honor worthy of God. As has been already said, all the lives of men and Angels are not capable of giving to God an infinite honor like that which a priest offers to Him by a single Mass.

III
Grandeur of the Priestly Power

The dignity of the priest is also estimated from the power that he has over the real and the mystic body of Jesus Christ. With regard to the power of priests over the real body of Jesus Christ, it is of faith that when they pronounce the words of consecration the Incarnate Word has obliged Himself to obey and to come into their hands under the Sacramental Species. We are struck with wonder when we hear that God obeyed the voice of Josue – The Lord obeying the voice of man – and made the sun stand when He said move not, O sun, towards Gabaon . . . and the sun stood still. But our wonder should be far greater when we find that in obedience to the words of his priests – HOC EST CORPUS MEUM – God Himself descends on the altar, that He comes wherever they call Him, and as often as they call Him, and places Himself in their hands, even though they should be His enemies. And after having come, He remains, entirely at their disposal; they move Him as they please, from one place to another; they may, if they wish, shut Him up in the tabernacle, or expose Him on the altar, or carry Him outside the church; they may, if they choose, eat His flesh and give Him for the food of others. "Oh, how very great is their power," says St. Laurence Justinian, speaking of priests. "A word falls from their lips and the body of Christ is there substantially formed from the matter of bread, and the Incarnate Word descended from Heaven, is found really present on the table of the altar! Never did Divine goodness give such power to the Angels. The Angels abide by the order of God, but

the priests take Him in their hands, distribute Him to the faithful, and partake of Him as food for themselves."

With regard to the mystic body of Christ, that is, all the faithful, the priest has the power of the keys, or the power of delivering sinners from Hell, of making them worthy of Paradise, and of changing them from the slaves of Satan into the children of God. And God Himself is obliged to abide by the judgment of His priests, and either not to pardon or to pardon, according as they refuse or give absolution, provided the penitent is capable of it. "Such is," says St. Maximus of Turin, "this judiciary power ascribed to Peter that its decision carries with it the decision of God." The sentence of the priest precedes, and God subscribes to it, writes St. Peter Damian. Hence, St John Chrysostom thus concludes: The sovereign Master of the universe only follows the servant by confirming in Heaven all that the latter decides upon earth." Priests are the dispensers of the Divine graces and the companions of God." Consider the priests," says St. Ignatius, Martyr, "as the dispensers of Divine graces and the associates of God." "They are," says St. Prosper, "the glory and the immovable columns of the Church; thay are the doors of the eternal city; through them all reach Christ; they are the vigilant guardians to whom the Lord has confided the keys of the kingdom of Heaven; they are the stewards of the king's house, to assign to each according to His good pleasure His place in the hierarchy."

Were the Redeemer to descend into a church, and sit in a confessional to administer the Sacrament of Penance, and a priest to sit in another confessional, Jesus would say over each penitent, "Ego te absolvo," the priest would likewise say over each of his penitents, "Ego te absolvo," and the penitents of each would be equally absolved. How great the honor that a king would confer on a subject whom he should empower to rescue from prison as many as he pleased! But far greater is the power that the eternal Father has given to Jesus Christ, and that Jesus Christ has given to his priests, to rescue from Hell not only the bodies but also the souls of the faithful: "The Son," says St. John Chrysostom, "has put into the hands of the priests all judgment; for having been as it were transported into Heaven, they have received this Divine prerogative. If a king gave to a mortal the power to release from prison all prisoners, all would pronounce such a one happy; but priests have received from God a far greater power, since the soul is more noble than the body."

IV

The Dignity of the Priest Surpasses all other Created Dignities

Thus the sacerdotal dignity is the most noble of all the dignities in this world." Nothing," says St. Ambrose, "is more excellent in this world." It transcends, says St. Bernard, "all the dignities of kings, of emperors, and of Angels." According to St. Ambrose, the dignity of the priest as far exceeds that of kings, as the value of gold surpasses that of lead. The reason is, because the power of kings extends only to temporal goods and to the bodies of men, but the power of the priest extends to spiritual goods and to the human soul. Hence, says St. Clement, "as much as the soul is

more noble than the body, so much is the priesthood more excellent than royalty." "Princes," says St. John Chrysostom, "have the power of binding, but they bind only the bodies, while the priest binds the souls." The kings of the earth glory in honoring priests: "It is a mark of a good prince," says pope St. Marcellinus, "to honor the priests of God." "They willingly," says Peter de Blois, "bend their knee before the priest of God; they kiss his hands, and with bowed down head receIve his benediction." "The sacerdotal dignity," says St. Chrysostom, "effaces the royal dignity; hence the king inclines his head under the hand of the priest to receive his blessing."

Baronius relates that when the Empress Eusebia sent for Leontius, Bishop of Tripoli, he said that if she wished to see him, she should consent to two conditions: first, that on his arrival she should instantly descend from the throne, and bowing down her head, should ask his benediction; secondly, that he should be seated on the throne, and that she should not sit upon it without his permission: he added, that unless she submitted to these conditions he should never go to the palace. Being invited to the table of the Emperor Maximus, St. Martin, in taking a draught, first paid a mark of respect to his chaplain, and then to the emperor. In the Council of Nice, the Emperor Constantine wished to sit in the last place, after all the priests, and on a seat lower than that which they occupied; he would not even sit down without their permission. The holy king St. Boleslans had so great a veneration for priests, that he would not dare to sit in their presence. The sacerdotal dignity also surpasses the dignity of the Angels, who likewise show their veneration for the priesthood, says St. Gregory Nazianzen. All the Angels in Heaven cannot absolve from a single sin. The Angels guardian procure for the souls committed to their care grace to have recourse to a priest that he may absolve them: "Although," says St. Peter Damian, "Angels may be present, they yet wait for the priest to exercise his power, but no one of them has the power of the keys – of binding and of loosening."

When St. Michael comes to a dying Christian who invokes his aid, the holy Archangel can chase away the devils, but he cannot free his client from their chains till a priest comes to absolve him. After having given the order of priesthood to a holy ecclesiastic, St. Francis de Sales perceived, that in going out he stopped at the door as if to give precedence to another. Being asked by the Saint why he stopped, he answered that God favored him with the visible presence of his Angel guardian, who before he had received priesthood always remained at his right and preceded him, but afterwards walked on his left and refused to go before him. It was in a holy contest with the Angel that he stopped at the door. St. Francis of Assisi used to say, "If I saw an Angel and a priest, I would bend my knee first to the priest and then to the Angel." Besides, the power of the priest surpasses that of the Blessed Virgin Mary; for, although this Divine Mother can pray for us, and by her prayers obtain whatever she wishes, yet she cannot absolve a Christian from even the smallest sin. "The Blessed Virgin was eminently more perfect than the Apostles," says Innocent III. "It was, however, not to her, but only to the Apostles, that the

Lord intrusted the keys of the kingdom of Heaven." St. Bernardine of Sienna has written: "Holy Virgin, excuse me, for I speak not against thee: the Lord has raised the priesthood above thee." The Saint assigns the reason of the superiority of the priesthood over Mary; she conceived Jesus Christ only once; but by consecrating the Eucharist, the priest, as it were, conceives Him as often as he wishes, so that if the person of the Redeemer had not as yet been in the world, the priest, by pronouncing the words of consecration, would produce this great person of a Man-God. "O wonderful dignity of the priests," cries out St. Augustine; "in their hands, as in the womb of the Blessed Virgin, the Son of God becomes incarnate."

Hence priests are called the parents of Jesus Christ: such is the title that St. Bernard gives them, for they are the active cause by which He is made to exist really in the consecrated Host. Thus the priest may, in a certain manner, be called the creator of his Creator, since by saying the words of consecration, he creates, as it were, Jesus in the Sacrament, by giving Him a Sacramental existence, and produces Him as a victim to be offered to the eternal Father. As in creating the world it was sufficient for God to have said, Let it be made, and it was created – He spoke, and they were made – so it is sufficient for the priest to say, "Hoc est corpus meum," and behold the bread is no longer bread, but the body of Jesus Christ. "The power of the priest," says St. Bernardine of Sienna, "is the power of the Divine person; for the transubstantiation of the bread requires as much power as the creation of the world." And St. Augustine has written, "O venerable sanctity of the hands! O happy function of the priest! He that created [if I may say so] gave me the power to create Him; and He that created me without me is Himself created by me!" "As the Word of God created Heaven and earth, so," says St. Jerome, "the words of the priest create Jesus Christ." "At a sign from God there came forth from nothing both the sublime vault of the Heavens and the vast extent of the earth; but not less great is the power that manifests itself in the mysterious words of the priest." The dignity of the priest is so great, that he even blesses Jesus Christ on the altar as a victim to be offered to the eternal Father. In the sacrifice of the Mass, writes Father Mansi, Jesus Christ is the principal offerer and victim; as minister, He blesses the priest, but as victim, the priest blesses Him.

V
Elevation or the Post Occupied by the Priest

The greatness of the dignity of a priest is also estimated from the high place that he occupies. The priesthood is called, at the synod of Chartres, in 1550, the seat of the Saints. Priests are called Vicars of Jesus Christ, because they hold his place on earth. "You hold the place of Christ," says St. Augustine to them; "you are therefore His lieutenants." In the Council of Milan, St. Charles Borromeo called priests the representatives of the person of God on earth. And before him, the Apostle said: For Christ we are ambassadors, God, as it were, exhorting by us. When He ascended into Heaven, Jesus Christ left His priests after Him to hold on earth His place of mediator between God and men, particularly on the altar. "Let the priest," says St. Laurence Justinian, "approach the altar as another Christ."

According to St. Cyprian, a priest at the altar performs the office of Christ. When, says St. Chrysostom, you have seen a priest offering sacrifice, consider that the hand of Christ is invisibly extended. The priest holds the place of the Savior Himself, when, by saying "Ego te absolvo," he absolves from sin. This great power, which Jesus Christ has received from His eternal Father, He has communicated to His priests. "Jesus," says Tertullian, "invests the priests with His own powers." To pardon a single sin requires all the omnipotence of God. "O God, Who chiefly manifestest Thy almighty power in pardoning and showing mercy," etc., says the holy Church in one of her prayers. Hence, when they heard that Jesus Christ pardoned the sins of the paralytic, the Jews justly said: Who can forgive sins but God alone. But what only God can do by His omnipotence, the priest can also do by saying "Ego te absolvo a peccatis tuis;" for the forms of the Sacraments, or the words of the forms, produce what they signify. What the priest does what is wonderful, for by saying "Ego te absolvo" he changes the sinner from an enemy into the friend of God, and from the slave of Hell into an heir of Paradise. Cardinal Hugo represents the Lord addressing the following words to a priest who absolves a sinner: "I have created Heaven and earth, but I leave to you a better and nobler creation; make out of this soul that is in sin a new soul, that is, make out of the slave of Satan, that the soul is, a child of God. I have made the earth bring forth all kinds of fruit, but to thee I confide a more beautiful creation, namely, that the soul should bring forth fruits of salvation."

The soul without grace is a withered tree that can no longer produce fruit; but receiving the Divine grace, through the ministry of a priest, it brings forth fruits of eternal life, St. Augustine says, that to sanctify a sinner is a greater work than to create Heaven and earth. And hast thou, says Job, an arm like God, and canst thou thunder with a voice like Him? Who is it that has an arm like the arm of God, and thunders with a voice like the thundering voice of God? It is the priest, who, in giving absolution, exerts the arm and voice of God, by which he rescues souls from Hell. According to St. Ambrose, a priest, in absolving a sinner, performs the very office of the Holy Ghost in the sanctification of souls.

Hence, in giving priests the power of absolving from sin, the Redeemer breathed on them, and said to them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: whose sins you shall forgive, they are foygiven, and whose sins you shall retain, they are retained. He gave them his own Spirit, that is, the Holy Ghost, the sanctifier of souls. and thus made them, according to the words of the Apostle, His own co-adjutors: We are God's co-adjutors. "On priests," says St. Gregory. "it is incumbent to give the final decision, for by the right that they have received from the Lord they now remit, now retain sins." St. Clement, then, had reason to say that the priest is, as it were, a God on earth. God, said David, stood in the congregation of the gods. These gods are, according to St. Augustine, the priests of God. Innocent III has written: "Indeed, it is not too much to say that in view of the sublimity of their offices the priests are so many gods." VI. Conclusion.

How great, then, says St. Ambrose, the disorder to see in the same person the highest dignity and a life of scandal, a Divine profession and wicked conduct! What, says Salvian, is a sublime dignity conferred on an unworthy person but a gem enchased in mire? Neither doth any man, says St. Paul, take the honor to himself, but he that is called by God, as Aaron was. For Christ did not glorify Himself that He might be made a high priest, but He that said unto Him: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten Thee. Let no one, he says, dare to ascend to the priesthood, without first receiving, as Aaron did, the Divine call; for even Jesus Christ would not of Himself assume the honor of the priesthood, but waited till His Father called Him to it.

From this we may infer the greatness of the sacerdotal dignity. But the greater its sublimity, the more it should be dreaded. "For," says St. Jerome, "great is the dignity of priests; but also, when they sin, great is their ruin. Let us rejoice at having been raised so high, but let us be afraid of falling."

Lamenting, St. Gregory cries out: "Purified by the hands of the priest the elect enter the Heavenly country, and alas! priests precipitate themselves into the fire of Hell!" The Saint compares priests to the Baptismal water which cleanses the Baptized from their sins, and sends them to Heaven, "and is afterwards thrown into the sink."

If you wish to verify the above text, please go to:

http://www.catholictradition.org/Priests/priesthood1-2.htm

Anomalies in History – World War II

- How a Global Elite controlled Both Sides -

by Robert Pye

This paper sets out some very straightforward evidence that many anomalies (strange or inconsistent events) in the course of World War Two, which cannot be explained by conventional historical analysis, can be fully understood if we recognise that the same people controlled both sides. These people are the Global Elite or Illuminati. They brought about and controlled the First and Second World Wars and, after a period of consolidation, are on the point of starting the final phase of their plan for global reconstruction, namely World War III. Following the horrors of that awful event they intend to impose their New World Order.

Here are just 20 anomalies from World War Two. Many more examples could be given.

1. Why didn't Hitler commandeer the French fleet?
France signed an armistice with the Germans on 22 June 1940. The armistice stipulated that the French fleet would be largely disarmed and confined to its harbours, under French control. This was an astonishing concession from the victorious Germans. Had Hitler commandeered the French fleet, he would have had overwhelming naval superiority in European waters. What is even more extraordinary, he made little attempt to prevent the British from scuttling the French fleet in three operations – Mers-el-Kebir (July 1940), the Battle of Dakar (September 1940), and the Battle of Toulon (November 1942).

The Global Elite wanted major confrontations on land only. The outcome would be much easier to control and would ensure massive loss of life, unlike engagements at sea. The war would have swung too much in Hitler's favour had he secured the French fleet.

2. Why didn't Hitler close the Straits of Gibraltar?
This is related to Question No.1, but deserves to be addressed in its own right. One would expect the Germans to be anxious to reduce Allied activity in the Mediterranean. This could be achieved very simply by sealing the Straits of Gibraltar. So why did Hitler make no reasonable attempt to do so?

Again, the Global Elite wanted to prolong the war as much as possible but to end with a German defeat. If Germany sealed the Straits, she would have been too secure on her western front. Historians have also argued that she should have closed the Straits in order to strengthen her control of the eastern Mediterranean and thereby facilitate her access to oil in the Caucasus. However, in reality, she didn't need the oil – see the next question..

3. Where did the Nazis get all of their oil and fuel?
Germany fought a major war on two fronts for several years, while squeezing maximum output from her economy. During this period she massively boosted the production of armaments. And yet she had no indigenous oil reserves. So where did she secure her oil? The conventional answer is that she converted her coal and lignite deposits into oil. If you pause for a moment to reflect on this alleged solution, you will see how ridiculous it is. Oil produced by this process is of poor quality, with a low octane content. The conversion process itself is very energy consuming, and the quantities produced would not be nearly enough to meet the enormous demands of a two-front war and an economy firing on all cylinders.

The Global Elite ensured Germany received a steady supply of oil for the duration of the war. This was shipped to Spain from the US by Standard Oil and then piped into German-controlled France. Even though Spain remained neutral throughout the war she was, with Franco at the helm, a silent ally of Germany.

4. Why did Hitler order a pause at Dunkirk, letting the British escape?
The German army had the massive British expeditionary force at their mercy at Dunkirk in May 1940 but, on Hitler's direct orders, held back for three days, thereby enabling 338,000 British and French troops to escape. The German generals, awaiting approval to launch a full-scale assault, were horrified. As miltary blunders go, this was one simply inexplicable by conventional standards.

The truth, however, is very straighforward. The collapse of Britain was not part of the plan. The Global Elite were aiming, rather, to create upheaval in Eastern Europe, and to demoralise France and destabilise Germany so that the entire region could be remoulded into a 'united states' of Europe – the European Union. Britain could not be invaded since she was needed to spearhead a counter-thrust from the west after Germany became entangled in Russia.

5. Why did Hitler prosecute the Battle of Britain in such a half-hearted manner?
The Battle of Britain, in the summer of 1940, was another deliberately half-hearted attempt by the Germans to invade Britain. [See #4 above]

6. Where did the Nazis get the money to finance their massive rearmament programme?
The Nazis had to build up the German economy in order to reinforce the popular perception that they offered strong, effective leadership. This meant providing the population with both standard necessities and a range of luxury items. On top of this, they had to undertake a massive programme of rearmament – building planes, ships, tanks, artillery, and an extensive military infrastructure. This had to be achieved in a very short time frame. For any modern economy this would have been a major achievement, but for one on the brink of bankruptcy, it was a miracle – unless of course they received a substantial influx of foreign capital. Just as foreign bankers funded the Russian Revolution and kept the Bolsheviks solvent for many years, they also funded the rise of Hitler. Furthermore, they provided significant technological assistance to ensure that the German programme of rearmament got up to speed as quickly as possible.

7. How did the Soviet Union develop a nuclear bomb so soon after the Americans?
The Manhattan Project, under which the US developed an atomic bomb, required a huge capital investment, the use of leading edge technology, and the very best physicicts and engineers in the US and Europe (including a host of Eastern European scientists). The Soviets had none of this. They were backward technologically, devoid of capital for investment, and sorely lacking in the scarce technical know-how needed to design a workable nuclear device. So the West provided the necessary scientific information and capital around 1945/46. Even with this substantial financial and technical assistance it still took the Soviets nearly five years to finally build and successfully detonate their first nuclear device.

The Global Elite, who secretly ran both countries, deliberately created an 'arms race' between the US and the Soviet Union. This artificial enemy ensured that world politics would be driven in the main by strategic military considerations, in particular the threat of nuclear annihilation or mutual assured destruction (The Cuban missile 'crisis' was a cunning ploy (a) to reinforce the popular belief that mutual assured destruction was a real possibility and (b) to keep Cuba completely off-limits to Americans until it could be used for its original purpose – a staging post for the invasion of the US during or prior to World War III). In this way they could create the global institutions that would be needed as a springboard to a One World Government. These included the United Nations and NATO, as well as a number of lesser institutions which transcended national sovereignty, such as the FAO, WHO, UNESCO, IAEA, IMF, World Bank, and in due course the European Union – the principal model for the coming One World Government.

8. Why were so many Japanese cities (around 67) savagely firebombed?
Most westerners are unaware of the extent to which Japanese cities were devastated by the Americans in World War II. All attention has focused on the two cities destroyed by the atomic bombs, while the savage fire-bombing of around 67 other cities has gone largely unnoticed. Firebombing entails the use of large incendiary devices to create a massive conflagration in densely populated urban areas, leading to a huge loss of civilian life.

The most intense firebombing took place in the period 9 March to 15 August 1945. The firebombing of Tokyo alone, over the 2-day period 9-10 March, killed an estimated 100,000 civilians. A huge proportion of these were women and children. It has been estimated that some 500,000 civilians were burned to death in firebombing raids on Japanese cities over this period, more than half of whom were women and children.

Other than blunting Japanese morale, these killings served no useful military purpose, but in occult terms them were of immense importance. The sacrifice of children by fire is the most potent Satanic ritual. The worship of Moloch is perhaps the best known example of this hideous practice. The immolation of these children, along with their mothers, was a deliberate and systematic series of occult sacrifices – terror in its pursest form. Today it is very difficult to obtain accurate information about this appalling war crime, or even a breakdown of the numbers killed. The official line amounts to little more than a cover-up.

9. Why did Roosevelt impose an oil embargo on Japan in July 1941?
One of the best ways to provoke a country into war is to cut off its energy supply. This is what Roosevelt did in July 1941 when he imposed an oil embargo on Japan. The Japanese depended on the US for 80% of its oil imports (At that time the US was a major oil exporter). The Americans increased the pressure by imposing a steel embargo at the same time. These twin embargoes caused a crisis in Japan and virtually forced them onto a war footing with the US.

Roosevelt and the Global Elite wanted a major war with Japan. Victory (which was assured) would give the US an unassailable foothold in Asia. It would also draw the Japanese out of China and hand control of that vast country to their socialist puppet, Mao Tsi Tsung. Both countries were deliberately devastated over this period – by World War II itself, the Sino-Japanese conflict and the Chinese Civil War – thereby allowing the Global Elite to shape them exactly as they wished over the ensuing decades. This, in effect, was an early phase in the creation of a New World Order (An even earlier phase had been achieved with their take-over of Russia in 1917). Apart from a very small interruption, Japan has been ruled by a single party ever since, just like Singapore. Following the devastation of Korea, Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia, and the installation of strong dictatorships in countries like Indonesia and Taiwan, virtually the whole of Asia now marches in step with the dictates of the Global Elite. India was already under their control – the hand-over of 1947 was purely for show.

Notice the way they work – smash and reform. They devastated Russia in order to shape it according to their will. Then they devasted Japan and China, Germany and Eastern Europe. Next came Korea, Vietnam and Cambodia.

Their philosophy is very simple – crush, devastate and rebuild. The next major country on their list is the United States.

10. Why did the Americans leave Pearl Harbour so poorly defended?
Once the logic of #9 above is understood, the reason for Pearl Harbour is perfectly plain. It was deliberately engineered to create outrage among the American public and win their support for America's entry into the war. Up to then, the American public was totally opposed to any involvement in the war. Roosevelt betrayed them, just as Woodrow Wilson betrayed them in World War I.

11. Why were the main US vessels removed from Pearl Harbour just prior to the Japanese attack?
The Americans wanted a major calamity at Pearl Harbour, but they did not want to lose their best ships. So they simply removed them to the open ocean before the 'surprise' attack.

12. Why was a professional Movietone cameraman available and ready early on a Sunday morning to record the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbour?
Incredibly, the Americans had colour movie footage of the Japanese attack. Even though the 'surprise' attack took place early on a Sunday morning, a professional Movietone cameraman, Al Brick, was in place to record this historical event. As intended, the footage would later prove invaluable as a propaganda tool in American cinemas (via the Movietone newsreel, *Pearl Harbor - Now It Can Be Shown,* January 1943, and the John Ford documentary re-enactment, *December 7*, which included some actual footage of the attack).

13. Why did Churchill and Truman agree to the enslavement of Eastern Europe by the Soviet Union?

Following decisions made at three major international conferences – Tehran, Yalta, and Potsdam – eastern Europe was handed over to the Soviets. Several countries and millions of people were enslaved. These included Latvia, Lithuania, Estonia, Poland, East Germany, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Rumania and Bulgaria. Two other countries – Yugoslavia and Albania – were governed by local socialist despots, under the umbrella of Moscow (Albania later switched to Beijing). There was no strategic or military reason why this vast region should be enslaved by communism, except that Stalin 'demanded' it. Given the military might of Western Europe and the US, far smaller concessions were possible (if, indeed, any concessions were even required). This was a complete sell-out by the Western powers.

The deliberate impoverishment and indoctrination of half of Europe was one of the intended outcomes of the Second World War. So too was the break up of Germany, with the most Christian half – Protestant Prussia – being subjected to intense atheistic indoctrination and religious persecution while under Soviet control. Another major aim was the annihilation of half of the world population of Jews and the creation of a new state (Israel) to house the other half who could then be annihilated completely in the next war (World War III).

The Second World War also achieved a major aim of the Vatican Illuminati. In addition to the destruction of the heart of Protestant Europe and the mass murder of the European Jewsih population, the War provided a cover for the wholesale destruction of the leadership of the Orthodox Church. For example, the murder of over a million Orthodox Serbs by Croat Catholics, with direct institutional support from the Catholic hierarchy (notably Franciscans and Jesuits), was expecially heinous. The death camp in which most of this took place – Jasenovac – had a murder rate second only to Auschwitz. (Most people have never heard of Jasenovac because the Illuminati-controlled media made sure it was treated as little more than a footnote in the annals of history.)

14. Why did Churchill order the return of 45,000-50,000 Cossacks to the Soviet Union after the War, knowing Stalin would kill them all?

During the War, a large number of Soviet POWs, who were always opposed to the Stalinist regime, offered to fight alongside the Nazis. Most of these were ethnic Cossacks or similar groups persecuted under communism. The western powers forcibly repatriated these Cossacks to the Soviet Union, knowing full well that Stalin would kill every last one of them, either by execution or by working them to death in labour camps – which he did. A few escaped to tell the tale of these awful atrocities. Modern historians estimate that between 45,000 and 50,000 Cossacks were murdered on foot of this western betrayal.

If the western powers were the 'good guys', then this would never have happened. But when one understands that the entire course of the War was dictated by a Global Elite, then this horrendous outcome is actually quite consistent with their bloody agenda. Indeed, it would be surprising if they passed up the opportunity to quietly butcher 50,000 people, most of whom were Orthodox Christians.

15. Why did Churchill order the repeated firebombing of several German cities?
By now, the reason for this should be fairly obvious. This vicious and sadistic campaign, which served no useful military purpose, traumatised the local population, leaving them so shocked that they would be easy to manipulate and control after the war. They also constituted a series of massive human sacrifices to Satan, notably the burning to death of thousands of children.

The same bombers could have been ordered to bomb the factories of Krupp and IG Farben, or the German rail network, or the German supply lines to the eastern front, or German military bases, or German airports, or the German road network, or German shipping and ports. But no. The incineration of thousands of women and children took precedence.

The Illuminati 'Shock Doctrine' was well and truly at work in this ghastly enterprise.

16. Where did the Nazis get their Ford and GM trucks and the large number of Hollerith machines to help them manage the roundup of Jews and dissidents?
Many historians marvel at the efficiency with which the Nazis tracked and documented the Jewish population. Yet none of them can explain where the Nazis obtained, under wartime conditions and a strict trade embargo, the large number of Hollerith machines (produced by IBM) which were needed to underpin their brutal efficiency. The truth is that several major American companies continued to supply essential equipment to the Nazis after the declaration of war with Britain in 1939.

Through its factories in France, Ford Motor Company produced a steady supply of trucks to the Nazis for use in its campaign on the Eastern front. General Motors did the same through its wholly-owned subsidiary, Opel. Where necessary, machine tools and other essential parts were imported from the US.

A report of the US Senate Committee oo the Judiciary, 1974, stated:

> On the ground, GM and Ford subsidiaries built nearly 90 percent of the armored "mule" 3-ton half-trucks and more than 70 percent of the Reich's medium and heavy-duty trucks. These vehicles, according to American intelligence reports, served as "the backbone of the German Army transportation system."...

While the number of trucks and other vehicles supplied in this way is difficult to estimate, it is clear from this Congressional report that it was very substantial. Given that the Nazis were heavily dependent on *horses* to support their supply lines at the start of the War, this assistance was invaluable.

17. Why did Stalin take no steps whatever to repel the planned German invasion of 22 June 1941?
The German military build-up along the Russian front, prior to the invasion of 22 June 1941, was so conspicuous that countless observers reported the fact to Stalin and his top generals. It was plain for several months that the Nazis were about to attack their former ally (Stalin had signed a secret pact with Hitler in 1939). Stalin had continued to purge his army of top generals and military advisers to ensure that no one could pre-empt the planned Nazi invasion.

Even after the Germans crossed the Soviet frontier, Stalin still refused to mobilise his defences. This ensured the Nazis could advance far into Russia before meeting any real resistance. It also meant that a significant proportion of the Russian army, plus large quantities of valuable materiel, would be destroyed at the outset. These factors would guarantee a long and bloody campaign, which is exactly what the Global Elite had intended.

The Soviet body count at the end of the War was astronomical – estimated at some 20 million fatalities (almost all of whom were Orthodox Christians). Some historians believe the true figure was much higher.

The ill-fated invasion was also designed to destroy the German army, to literally bleed it to death. This would add greatly to the German trauma and facilitate the break-up of Germany after the war. Between them Hitler and Stalin, serving as willing tools of the Illuminati, ensured the massacre of nearly two million German Protestants on the steppes of the Ukraine and Russia.

Protestantism or true Bible-believing Christianity in Europe was dealt a series of deadly blows in the course of the War, from which it has never recovered. As a result, most of Europe today is Catholic, atheistic, agnostic, pagan, Masonic or New Age. With a few isolated exceptions (such as the Presbyterians of Ulster), true Christianity in Europe has been almost obliterated.

The only remaining group of Christians anywhere in the world are the fundamentalist Bible-believing Christians (mostly Baptists) in the United States. They are the next target, along with the Jews of Israel and the US, before the Illuminati establish their long-planned New World Order. One can also expect a resurgence of the Troubles in Northern Ireland, fomented by MI5, IRA Marxists and the Masonic Ulster police force, to fragment and eventually eliminate the Presbyterian community.

18. Why did the Allies take the slowest possible route into Europe, via North Africa and southern Italy?

Again, the answer should be clear from the foregoing analysis. The Global Elite wanted to leave plenty of time for Hitler and Stalin to create mayhem in eastern Europe.

19. How did so many top Nazis escape to South America and elsewhere after the War?

Nuremburg was designed to give a distorted view of the war. The world was led to believe that the ‘evil’ Nazis wanted world domination, that the ‘good’ west opposed them, that their leaders were little better than common criminals, and that those who survived were solemnly executed.

The reality was very different. Few senior Nazis were either imprisoned or executed. Most vanished without trace. Under Operation Paperclip, several thousand were given entry into the US, either clandestinely or via more public channels. Others were allowed to ‘escape’ to South America (notably Paraguay, Argentina and Chile, all controlled by the Jesuits). The latter was facilitated by Pope Pius XII and the Vatican-run Rat Line.

Another major deception of Nuremburg was the complete suppression of all evidence, including extensive documentation, that the Nazi leadership was deeply involved in the occult, and that National Socialism itself was a pagan religious system. Few people today realise that all members of the SS, Himmler's hand-picked military elite, were actually initiates in a black magic cult which had its headquarters in Wewelsburg Castle, North Rhine-Westphalia, where Satanic rites were regularly conducted. Their extermination camps in Poland and elsewhere were actually designed as centres of human sacrifice to Satan (Their crematoria were intended primarily for living, not dead victims). The SS itself was modeled on the Jesuits, with a similar vow of strict, unquestioning obedience to a superior and an unswerving belief that the end justifies the means. Both were religious-military orders which prohibited membership to anyone with a trace of Jewish blood going back five generations.

20. Why did France fall with barely a murmur in just six weeks in 1940?
France was not the target. The war was created to demolish eastern Europe, not western Europe. The French simply sat back and let the Nazis roll in – it took a mere 6 weeks! The Illuminati leadership in France knew it would simply be a matter of sitting back and waiting a few years until their country was 'liberated'.

Any major engagements on the western front (and there were a few) were primarily to complete the illusion that the Germans were serious about invading Britain. In reality, they were not even serious about exploiting France, where half the country was left under Vichy control. Most high-ranking Germans in France were on vacation from the eastern front or came from privileged families and were thus excused from the horrors of war.

Other western European countries occupied by the Germans – Holland, Belgium, Denmark and Norway – suffered little hardship during the war in comparison with the savagery inflicted on the east. (This statement is not meant to detract from the genuine suffering experienced by many in that occupied region (such as that of the Dutch in the food shortages of the winter of 1944), but merely to point out that the western campaign was utterly different, in both nature and degree, from the one conducted on the eastern front.)

CONCLUSION

The Global Elite are in the process of bringing about a New World Order, comprising a One-World Government, One-World Currency and One-World Religion. They already control the world banking system, the armaments industry, the world drug and pornography industries, virtually all multinational corporations, and the principal indigenous industries of the main world economies. With power of this magnitude, their influence pervades and controls all levels of government in the western world. In the course of the 20th century they secured absolute control of both Russia and China, adding to the control they already exercised over Africa, South America, India, and other parts of Asia. They are now stepping into high gear and are on the verge of imposing a similar regime of absolute control over the US.

Their preferred political structure is centralised socialism. This can take the more liberal form that we see in coastal China today, or the more severe Stalinist variety that operates across North Korea. Under this arrangement, an ultra-rich, all-powerful group of elite families controls the entire population. Dissent is immediately punished by imprisonment or death. Nationwide censorship applies, personal property rights are strictly controlled, *habeas corpus* (the right to a fair trial) is unknown, and many other limitations and restrictions on personal liberty are enforced.

Who are the Global Elite? Simple – the same web of families that ruled Europe a thousand years ago. They may have fought amongst themselves to secure the top positions, but they never – never – ceded power or wealth to families outside the web. They are the royal families and aristocracy of old, generally working behind the scenes so that their power and influence is hardly ever perceived. Every country today is run by a network of leading families, as well as a number of talented individuals co-opted to serve them. All are profoundly anti-Christian and anti-Jewish. They despise the gospel of Christ, born-again Christians, and God's chosen people, the Jewish race.

Most of the top layer of leadership is known as the Illuminati, from 'Illuminatus', an enlightened person in Freemasonic philosophy, usually a 33rd Degree Mason or its equivalent in other secret societies dedicated to the worship of Lucifer. The old Spanish equivalent were the *Alumbrados*, who produced Ignatius Loyola and a fanatical military order dedicated to the destruction of Protestantism.

Since the Papacy was the exclusive prerogative of leading Italian Illuminati families for many centuries – such as the Farnese, Borgia, Sforza, Orsini, Caetani, Colonna, Savelli, and Medici – the Vatican is an intimate and highly influential component of the global Illuminati framework. Through a highly trained worldwide network of spies and operatives, in particular the Society of Jesus (the Jesuits) and the Knights of Malta / Columba / Columbanus, along with the covert accumulation of vast wealth for purposes of manipulation and control, the Catholic Church has succeeded in bringing true Christianity to the brink of destruction. (This is why the Book of Revelation refers to Rome, the city built on seven hills (or mountains), as the Mother of Harlots, "the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus" (*I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns...The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.* (Revelation 17:7-9))

Satan's Goals are those of the Illuminati

At the very top of the Illuminati pyramid is the Prince of this world. By serving him, the elite ruling families continue to accumulate astonishing wealth and power. This is how he rewards and controls his servants. By doing so, he draws them gradually toward the fulfilment of his own agenda. That agenda is very simple – to get the people of the world to worship him openly as God.

To achieve this goal he has to accomplish the following:

1. Eliminate the Jewish race. Christ said he would return only when his people called upon him (*O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.* ***For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.*** **(Matthew 23:37-39)**. If they have been annihilated, then they cannot call upon him. Satan achieved a significant part of this goal in World War II. He now aims to finish the job in World War III.

2. Eliminate all born-again Christians. Satan is very tolerant of Roman Catholics since they worship a goddess and, like the heathen, believe they can save themselves through good works. This is exactly the kind of pseudo-Christianity he endorses. He set up the Jesuit Order to destroy Protestantism, with mixed results. The Counter-Reformation was an amazingly bloody affair. For example, millions of Christians were murdered by Rome in the 30 Years War of 1618-1648. But Christianity survived that war (miraculously), as well as the brutalities of the Inquisition, also sponsored by Rome.

Most born again Christians – the only kind Satan really fears – live in the US. They believe the Gospel of Jesus and the veracity of the Bible. What is more then pray **only** to the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, not to any saint, angel, goddess or dead person. They are therefore completely beyond his control. So they must be eliminated if he is to achieve his ultimate goal.

3. Eliminate the King James Bible. Since this is the only accurate translation of the Bible into English, it is utterly repugnant to Satan. He knows that the strength of Christians lies entirely in their faith in Christ. Since faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the word of God (the Bible), he must destroy the Bible. To do this, he has created a plethora of perverse translations, such as the NIV, NASB, the Douai-Rheims and so forth, which are based on flawed manuscripts from ancient Egypt (notably the *Vaticanus* and *Sinaiaticus*). The King James Bible is the only translation of the Bible based on the *Textus Receptus*, the manuscripts preserved by the Christians of Antioch.

He also plans to have the King James Bible condemned as hate literature on the grounds that it unequivocally condemns the sinfulness of sodomy.

4. Eliminate the independence of sovereign states. A multiplicity of sovereign states is just too hard to control. What Satan wants is one global state, ruled by a centralised government. The last remaining barrier to the creation of a global state is the United States.

If the people of all nations can be made subservient to a global government, then they can be controlled and any surviving Christian remnants identified and crushed. By creating pandemonium in the US – via economic collapse, nuclear attack and deadly pandemics – the Global Elite will break that once great country into several regions, each controlled by a different wing of the Illuminati.

In the course of this chaos, millions of born-again Christians will be rounded up and executed. Cuba has long been given protected status so that it can be used as a major staging post for an invasion that will take place after the mayhem starts. The Mexican war lords, who possess a deadly army of psychopathic killers, will stake a claim over large parts of California, Arizona, New Mexico and Texas. Millions will die at their hands.

5. Promote Luciferian religion in every way possible. This includes the New Age Movement, which is nothing other than Hinduism, Buddhism and Theosophy in a carefully repackaged form. Wicca is simply a sugar-coated version of witchcraft. Mediums, who claim to communicate with the dead, are simply demon-possessed channels for the powers of darkness. Teachings like 'A Course in Miracles' and 'The Power of Now' are profoundly anti-Christian and based on The Force worshipped for centuries by witches and practitioners of the occult. Techniques based on Creative Visualisation are simply an attempt to manipulate The Force. Since Lucifer is 'the Light-bearer,' then the whole New Age Movement is utterly Luciferian.

Satan's main goal is the acceptance by people of all religions of a set of principles which proclaim the divinity of Lucifer (Lucifer is the persona that Satan projects to imitate the works of the LORD – false light, false miracles, false prophets, false doctrine, false freedom, and false hope). The 'God' behind these religious principles will NOT be the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, but another 'god' – a thinly disguised form of Lucifer, perhaps with a cute name like the Universal Architect, the Cosmic Absolute, the Supreme One, or something similar.

Since much of the coming pandemonium will be blamed on religious intolerance, participation in a One World currency will be conditional on the solemn or legal acceptance of the principles of the coming One World religion. The Book of Revelation warned of this when it said that "no man might **buy** or **sell**, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name." (Revelation 13:17) Many Biblical scholars believe this mark will be associated with an implantable microchip. (The Satanic logic behind this is very simple: No oath no chip, no chip no money, no money no food.)

6. Promote the arrival of the New Age Christ. The Ruling Elite know that considerable change can be achieved through controlled chaos (The motto of 33rd Degree Masons is Ordo Ab Chao, order out of chaos). But where matters of belief and faith are at stake, something more is required – highly orchestrated deception.

This is being actively pursued through the work of the New Age Movement, in particular the UN-sponsored programme to present a person known as the Maitreya as the saviour of the New Age. According to their propaganda, he is already here on earth and is about to make himself known to the public. The Maitreya will be marketed as the Imam Mahdis of the Muslims, the return of the Buddha (Maitreya) to the Buddhists, the incarnation of Krishna to the Hindus, and the Second Coming of Christ to the Christians. The Illuminati are working hard to ensure that this massive global deception will yield the desired result, namely the universal acceptance of the coming One World religion and the Maitreya as the New Age Saviour – the one who will end all global strife and tribulation..

The Maitreya, of course, will be the Antichrist that the Book of Revelation has warned us about. To win worldwide acceptance, he will need to perform miracles and be accompanied by impressive signs and wonders. These will likely comprise holographic laser displays in the sky, UFO-type visitations, and other clever tricks of modern (hitherto undisclosed) technology.

7. Control all forms of wealth. This is a further means of ensuring that the coming One World Government will maintain total control over the populace. The best way of doing this is to introduce a single world currency and effect all means of exchange electronically. This could be supplemented by a range of laws relating to the accumulation and disposal of assets, similar to those operating under socialist regimes. As a result, no one would be able to acquire sufficient capital by covert means to finance an underground movement that could oppose the ruling global regime. Should anyone step out of line, his income and wealth would be instantly sequestered by the state.

Too much to believe?

Wake up. This is happening. The facts speak for themselves. Do your homework. Ask some difficult questions – How could the world financial system collapse so catastrophically unless it was engineered? How could so many lives be lost in so many vicious wars unless these awful confrontations where planned by the same people? Why does the power of the state continue to grow and grow? Why do the same people control the media everywhere? How come the same people grow richer and richer, while the middle class everywhere is being gradually impoverished? Why are there virtually no Christian political leaders anywhere in the world? How could the drugs and porn industries prosper to such a staggering extent without active government collusion? How come the most powerful and influential people in Ireland are either Freemasons or Knights? Why is the city of Dublin criss-crossed by a huge Masonic grid comprising enormous occult pentagrams, hexagrams and a solar wheel with the Millennium Spire at its centre? etc etc

The list is endless, but the theme is the same throughout – a ruling elite exercise total control over our economy, our banking systemys, our industries and our sovereignty. What is more, this elite is extremely well organised and dedicated to securing even greater control than it already has. Worst of all, they are profoundly Luciferian.

For more information visit: Zephaniah.eu

9 April 2009

Copyright Robert Pye.
This document may be reproduced without permission provided it is published in its entirety and the author is notified in advance [Email: robertjamespye@yahoo.com].